To the Queenes most *sacred Maiestie*, ELIZABETH, by the grace of God, *of Englande, France,* and Irelande, *Queene, &c.*

Continuance, and, if it may *be, much encrease of prosperitie in* this world; with euerlasting *ioies in Heauen among the Saincts of God.*

GRATIOVS, *and most Renowmed Soueraigne, VVhen God said of gouernors* [a] I haue said yee are Gods, *in fewe wordes he comprehended many notable things: putting not onely subiects thereby in minde how honorablie they are to conceiue of their superiors; but magistrates besides how religiously they should behaue thẽselues in their places. For God vouchsafing them his owne name, no doubt wil haue them in some sort to answere vnto his diuine nature. Not that they can be in this worlde, Spirits, as he is* [b]; *Eternal, as he is* [c]; *as he is* [d] *Almightie; Incomprehensible, as he is* [e]. *For il fareth it with that King (saide the Macedonians verie wel) u which woulde be counted a God rather than a King: as the tragical ende of Alexander the great u; the horrible death of Caligula;* [h] *the confusion of Herod*

[a] *Psal. 82, 6. Iohn. 10, 34.*
[b] *Iohn. 4, 24. 2. Cor. 3, 17.*
[c] *Iohn. 1. 1.*
[d] *Luke, 1, 37.*
[e] *Iob 11, 7.*
[f] *Patricius de Regno, lib. 1. Tit. 11.*
[g] *Ælianus varia historia. lib. 2. & lib. 13. Plutarchus in vita Alexandri Magni.*
[h] *Eccles. hist. Cent. 1. lib. 1. cap. 10. pa. 327 & Eccle. hist. Cent. 1. lib. 2. cap. 3. pag. 31.*

[j] Iosephus Antiquit. lib. 19, cap. 7.

Herod [j], and others, doo witnes. But then are they Gods, when they doo their deuties rightlie according vnto Gods word. For Magistrates must beare in mind continuallie, as manie things beside, so especiallie these.

1 All auctoritie is from God.

First, that their calling is good: and that they are in such place wherin they may & must both benefit their countrie, and profit the Church. For their auctoritie is from God [k].

[k] Rom. 13, 1.

2 Honor how attained.

Secondlie, both how they come vnto such excellencie abuse othe men: and how they continue in their state of dignitie. Euen as Princes write, By the grace of God, &c: & the Scriptures doe witnes [l], By me kings raigne, and princes decree iustice. By me princes rule, and the nobles, and all the iudges of the earth.

[l] Prouerbi. 8 15, and 16. VVised. 6, 3.

3 Magistrates rule men, not beasts.

Thirdlie, ouer whome they haue gouernement. For they rule men, not beasts; and free men, not bondslaues: and therfore must behaue themselues wisely as ouer reasonable creatures; and kindlie to doo them good, not as Tyrans to spoile them.

4 Ends of gouernement.

Fourthlie, to what end they beare auctoritie, namelie, that their subiects [m] may leade a quiet and peaceable life in all godlines and honestie: a life quiet from forraine enimies abroad; peaceable from ciuill discord at home; godlie from idolatrie in religion; honest from impuritie in conuersation. So that all their consultations, and doings are to be directed either to all these ends, or to one of them, that is to quietnes, peace, godlines, or honestie.

[m] 1. Tim. 2, 2.

Quietnes fro forraine enimies.

They must procure quietnesse from forraine enimies. Therefore haue they both men and munition; therfore be subsidies gi-

that

that the enimie when he shal offer to invade, may be resisted. And that war is good (let the brainsick Anabaptists, & the new fantastical sect the Familie of Loue, as they wil be called, imagine what they list without booke) which is taken in defence of Religion, the Realme, and good people. For [n] there is a time of war, & a time of peace. Notwithstanding this by the waie is to be had in continual remembrance, that [o] When the waies of a man do please the Lord, he wil make al his enimies at peace with him, and afore neither force of war, nor policie of wit, shal prevaile.

VVar. Anabaptists. Familie of Loue.

n *Eccles. 3, 8.*

o *Prou. 16, 7.*

Peace at home must be sought for. VVhich is then done, not onelie when wiselie it is foreseene that no Traitors, like Vipers, burst out from the bowels of the Commonweale, to the destruction therof by their comming forth: but also when iustice is extended rightly vnto al persons. For which cause a Commonweale is not vnfitly compared vnto Musike; and good Magistrates vnto good Musicians. For as good Musike consisteth not of one, but of diuers soundes proportionablie answering together: so doth a Commonweale of sundrie kinds of men keping themselues within the limits of their owne callings. And as there is nothing more delightful to the eare than good Musike; & contrariwise nothing more vngrateful than much noise and no concord: so is there nothing either more acceptable before God, or profitable for man, than good orders dulie obserued; nothing more pernicious, than when the base wil be the best, and they which should be alow, are lifted aloft. VVhich Iustice is exer-

Peace at home how maintained.

Good Magistrates are the best Musicians.

Gouernment and Musike compared together.

Kindes of iustice.

ciſed in ſeing that no man doe vſe what contractes, bargainings, and dealing he liſt for profite; nor any man euerie meanes for preferment.

Religion. Religion muſt be aduanced, the care whereof is committed vnto Magiſtrates of God himſelfe. For thus we reade ℣. When the

℣ Deu. 17, 18, King ſhal ſit vppon the Throne of his kingdome, then ſhal he write him this Lawe repeated in a booke, by the Prieſts

19. of the Leuites. And it ſhal be with him, and he ſhal reade therein al the daies of his life, that he may learne to feare the Lord his God, and to keepe al the words of this Law, and theſe ordinances to doe them:

20. that his hart be not lifted vp aboue his brethren, and that he turne not from the Commandement to the right hande or to the left, but that he may prolong his daies in his kingdome, he, and his ſonnes in the middes of Iſraël. Whereby it is apparent in what damnable opinions they are, which thinke, either with Atreus ¶ that Princes muſt regard profite, not religion; or with Machiauel ‡ that Chriſtianitie cauſeth too much humilitie in gouernors: as though that either they were too good to obeie the Commandements of God; or God would enioine them any thing which were not good either for themſelues, or their people.

¶ Seneca in Medea.

‡ Machiauel Comment. lib. 2. capit. 2.

But beſides, it is to be noted carefullie, if he

§ 1. Tim. 5, 8. according to the doctrine of Saint Paule § which neglecteth the care of bringing vp one familie religiouſlie in the feare of God, hath denied the faith, and is worſer than an infidel: that they are in a moſt damnable ſtate which

prohibi

prohibit many housholdes, prouinces, and people to be instructed therein.

Furthermore, as it is the part of good parents, not onelie to nourish the bodies of their children with good meates, but especiallie to nurture their mindes with good learning: so is it the dutie of good Princes (which are the parentes of their people) not so much to prouide for the saluetie of their bodies, as for the salvation of the soules of their children their subiectes. *Princes the parentes of their people.*

Finallie, if they wil be counted rightlie, as they are certainly entituled defenders of the faith, then must the puritie of Gods worde by them be maintained against al impietie, idolatrie, and superstition. *Defense of the faith.*

They must see that their subiects leade an honest life: whereby as wel vprightnes among men in their contracts, is commended; as grauitie without lightnes in behauiour comprehended: and both are brought to passe either by Law, Example, or Punishment. By Lawe things seemely are commanded, vnhonest forbidden. And those whom counsel of the wise with gentlenes can not restraine, the Lawe oftentimes by thretning can keepe vnder. By example. For as the Prince is, such are the people: and such superiors such subiectes. By punishment they, whom neither the terror of the Law can driue from wickednes; nor the good example of their gouernors, allure to wel dooing, are kept in awe. *Lawe.* *Example.* *Punishment.*

Fiftly and last of al, magistrates must beare in mind, that one day assuredly, how soone it is vncertaine, they shal render an accompt vnto the King of al Kings of their behauior in their

places, either to their euerlasting comfort, if they haue done wel; or to their endlesse torments with the reprobate in hel, if they haue bin wicked; where their paines by so much shal be greater than other mens, by how much their charge was greater, and their callings higher for honor than other folkes. [t] For mightie men shal mightilie be tormented.

[t] Wisd. 6, 6.

This I write (dred Souereigne) not to instruct your sacred Maiestie in these pointes, which, I am perswaded, knoweth them much better than I my selfe, and a great deale more than I can vtter (be such presumption far fro me): nor so much to put your Highnes in mind of them, (for I trust dailie you thinke ther-on): as to offer an occasion to some others, into whose handes this Booke may come, the more deepely to consider of these circumstances.

Two thinges necessarie to proue a godly Magistrate.

If any demaunde, how a Magistrate may be such as I haue described. In my simple iudgement, I answere, if he bend his mind vnto two things, to Praier, and Imitation. By the one he may beg of God such things as are necessarie to be in a Magistrate; hereby came Salomon [u] so beloued of his subiects, and renowmed throughout al the world, by the other he endeuoreth to be such, as others haue bin. Albeit I wish him, not to imitate Cæsar Borgias [x], as that infamous Florentine doth counsel: but those Princes of euerlasting fame Dauid, and Salomon in their weldoing.

1. Praier.

[u] 2 Chron. 1, verse. 7, &c.

2. Imitation.

[x] Machiauel de Principe. capit. 14.

What the same Cæsar Borgias was Sabel. telleth Enn. 10, lib. 9.

Dauid.

Salomon.

Out of whose excellent and godlie workes by whose helpes, which this florishing and happie age doe minister, I haue gathered this Golden chaine, and these pearles of inestimable price: in which any may see, both what dutie they

they owe vnto God, and what vnto man; be they of what calling, or condition soeuer. *The summe of this booke.*

VVhich iewels, as of themselues they are singular: so doe they require the Patronage of some special person; and that of your Maiestie for other causes. *Causes of this dedication.*

First, for that yer this godlie and learned men through the secret motion of the holie Spirit, haue dedicated the workes of these Kings (though not on this wise) with the whole Bible vnto your Highnes. 1.

Secondly, because the doings of Princes, can not wel be countenanced, but by some mightie Prince: where vnto I ad, that the workes of godlie Kings, require the protection of a most religious Prince. 2

Thirdlie, in respect of the wonderful resemblance which many of your Graces deedes haue with the doings of those famous Kinges. Dauid encountred with that great blasphemer of his God, and beate downe the pride of Goliah [y]. *He destroied his enimies on euery side* [z] *and rooted out the Philistines his aduersaries. He suffered much iniurie of* [a] *Saule; but he offered none* [b]; *and was long persecuted* [c], *but for al that preuailed* [d]. *In al his workes* [e] *he praised the Holie one, and the most His with honorable wordes, and with his whole hart he sang songs, and loued him that made him. Application hereof might aptly be made vnto your Highnes, as his foiling of Goliah with your Maiesties ouerthrowing the Pope; His rooting out of the Philistines with your Maiesties suppressing the Papistes; his affliction with your imprisonment; his persecution with your trobles; his singing of godlie songes* 3

[y] 1. Sam. 17 verse. 49.
[z] Eccle. 47, 7.
[a] 1. Sam. 18, 11, & 19, 1; & 20, 1. &c.
[b] 1. Sam. 24, verse. 14, &c.
[c] 1. Sam. 18, 11; 19, 1; 20, 6, &c. to the ende of the booke. Also 2. Sam. 15, 13; 16, 5, &c.
[d] 2. Sam. 22, verse. 2, &c.
[e] Eccle. 47, 8.

with your godlie bookes; his loue of his God, with your promoting his glorie and defending of pure religion, but I surcesse from applieng, partly because I can not so cunninglie as I would, being but a yonge orator, and partlie for that I would not be tedious, in vsing many wordes.

Virtues of his Maiesty & of Salomon cõpared together.

Salomon was a King for [f] riches welthie, for possessions mightie; [g] for power inuincible [h]; before his fal for wisedome peereles i VVised. 7, 11. for iustice righteous; [k] for virtue famous l; 2. Chron. 1, 15. for zeale glorious [m]; at home so beloued of his Eccles. 47, 18. owne subiectes; and abroade so honored of 1. Kin. 10, 27. forraine nations, that both his people sought his g 1. Kin. 4, 21 welfare [n], and other princes could not be wel Eccles. 47, 15. til they had sought him out [o]: He that seeth h 1. Kings. 9, not that both we your subiects reape as great 29; 10, 26; 4, benefits by the meanes of your Highnes from verse. 24. God, as did the Israelites, by the meanes of i 2. Chr. 1, 12. King Salomon; and also your Maiestie as Eccles. 47, 14. great blessings, as euer did Salomon, he is sense- 1. King. 3, 12. les: if he confesse them not, he is vngrateful, vn- 4, 29. & 10, worthie of any blessing of God. verse. 23. 4 Fourthlie, and finallie, for the singular pro- k 1. Kin. 3, 24 fite which may come to al your subiectes by l Eccles. 47, your gratious accepting of these, and such like verse. 14, 17. iewels. For that which the Prince fauoreth, 1. King. 4, 32. the people followeth; whether it be virtue Eccles. 47, 13. vnto their euerlasting felicitie, or wickednes m 2. Chron. 6, to their condemnation. So is it written [p], As ver. 4, 12, &c. the Iudge of the people is himselfe, so n Ecc. 47, 16. are his officers: and what maner of man o 1 Kings. 10, the ruler of the citie is, such are al they ver. 24, 1. &c. that dwel therein.

2. Chron. 9, 1. VVherefore in most humble sort I beseech p Eccl. 10, 2. your Highnes, accept these iewels at his hands,

who

who wiſheth vnto your Maieſtie as manie faithfull harts, more than you haue alreadie, as there be pearles in this booke, and ſo manie pearles I count, as there be ſentences; and ſuch acceſſe of freends I wiſh as often as it will pleaſe your wiſdome to read it, which that you may dailie, and oftentimes doo, he grant which ſitteth vpon the throne ¶ to whom be praiſe, and honor, and glorie, and power for euermore, Amen.

¶ Reuel 5,13

Your Maieſties

loiall and obe-

dient ſubiect

THOMAS ROGERS.

A praier of king Salomon to obteine wisedome.

Wisd 9. verie 1.&c.

God of our Fathers, and Lorde of mercie, which hast made all things with thy word, and ordeined man through thy wisdome, that he should haue dominion ouer the creatures which thou hast made, and gouerne the world according to equitie & righteousnesse, & execute iudgement with an vpright hart. Giue me that wisdome which sitteth by thy throne, and put me not out from among thy children. For I thy seruant, and sonne of thine handmaid, am a feeble person, and of a short time, and yet lesse in the vnderstanding of iudgement and the lawes. And though a man be neuer so perfect among the children of men; yet if thy wisdome be not with him, he shall be nothing regarded. Send hir out of thine holie heauens, and send hir from the throne of thy maiestie, that she maie be with me, and la-

bor

bor, that I maie knowe what is acceptable in thy sight. For shee knoweth and vnderstandeth all things, and she shall lead me soberlie in my works, and preserue me by hir glorie. So shall my works be acceptable, and then shall I gouerne thy people righteouslie, and be meete for my fathers throne,
Amen.

Another praier of king Manasses in his *affliction.*

This praier followeth after the end of the second booke of Chronicles.

O Lord almightie, God of our fathers, Abraham, Izhak and Iaakob, and of the righteous seed, which hast made heauen and earth with all their ornaments, which hast bound the sea by the word of thy commandement, which hast shut vp the deepe and sealed it by thy terrible and glorious Name, whom all do feare & tremble before thy power: for the maiestie of thy glorie

rie can not be borne, and thine angrie threatning toward ſinners is importable, but thy merciſull promiſe is vnmeaſurable & vnſearchable. For thou art the moſt high Lord, of great compaſſion, long ſuffering, and moſt merciſull, and repenteſt for mans miſeries. Thou O Lord, according to thy great goodneſſe haſt promiſed repentance & forgiueneſſe to them that ſin againſt thee, and for thine infinit mercies haſt appointed repentance vnto ſinners that they maie be ſaued. Thou therefore, ô Lord, that art the God of the iuſt, haſt not appointed repentance to the iuſt, as to Abraham, & Iſaake and Iacob, which haue not ſinned againſt thee, but thou haſt appointed repentance vnto me that am a ſinner: for I haue ſinned aboue the number of the ſands of the ſea. My tranſgreſſions, ô Lord, are multiplied: my tranſgreſſions are exceeding manie: and I am not worthie to behold and ſee the height of the heauens for the multitude of mine vnrighteouſneſſe. I am bowed downe with manie iron bands,

hands, that I can not lift vp mine head, neither haue anie releasse. For I haue prouoked thy wrath & doone euill before thee. I did not thy will, neither kept I thy commandements. I haue set vp abhominations and haue multiplied offenses. Now therefore I bow the knee of mine heart, beseeching thee of grace. I haue sinned: ô Lord, I haue sinned, and I acknowledge my transgressions; but I humblie beseech thee, forgiue me: ô Lord, forgiue me, and destroie me not with my transgressions, Be not angrie with me for euer by reseruing euill for me, neither condemne me into the lower parts of the earth. For thou art the God, euen the God of them that repent; and in me thou wilt shew all thy goodnesse: for thou wilt saue me that am vnworthie, according to thy great mercie: therefore I will praise thee for euer all the daies of my life, for all the power of the heauens praise thee, and thine is the glorie, for euer and euer Amen.

To

To the Christian reader peace in Christ.

IT is an vse in these daies common among manie writers, to attribute such titles vnto their works as nothing belong either to their method, or matter which they handle. A fault iustly deseruing reprehension. For the auoiding whereof, I thinke it my part, in this place to giue some reasons of the titles ascribed vnto this booke.

The former part of this booke why called a chaine.

The former part whereof is called King Dauids chaine. *First* because as a chaine dooth adorne the bodie: so will this set forth the mind of man, and make him honorable both afore God and the world. For these precepts, and godlie saiengs, to the obseruer of them, will be [a] as a comelie ornament vnto his head, and as chaines for his necke. *Secondlie*, for that, as a chaine hath manie linkes, and those hanging each vpon others: so hath this booke much good matter linked orderlie together.

[a] Pro. 1, 9.

The

The differences betweene common chaines of Goldſmiths, and this, are: for that they are of gold; this is of goddines: they are of ſubſtance earthlie; this is heauenlie for matter: they are for the bodie; this for the ſoule: they are but for ſome men; and this is for all. This becommeth, without breach of ſtatute, as well the moſt miſerable for pouertie: as the honorable for power. The beſt for honor maie weare it without ſhame; and the baſeſt without reproue. Common chaines cannot, without ſome ſuſpicion of vaine glorie, be vſed but ſometimes: but this ought alwaies to be worne. For we are continuallie to thinke vpon our duties towards God and man, both in our houſes [b] priuatelie, and publikelie when wee walke abroad; and when wee lie downe, and when we riſe vp, yea happie is he which hath them ſtill in mind. Finallie, he muſt be rich, that can buie but one of them: and he is verie poore, which cannot come by manie of theſe either for himſelfe, or his freends.

Differences betweene common chaines of gold, and this.

b Deut. 6, 7.

It is called King Dauids chaine, *both becauſe he was the principall maker thereof, after the holie ſpirit: and becauſe it did moſt glorioulie adorne him*

Why King Dauids chaine.

him. For Dauids danſing before the arke of God did him more honor, than his danting his enimies: ſo did his vertuous and godlie life more than his valiant conqueſts.

King Salomons pearles.

The other part I haue intituled King Salomons pearls: not becauſe it excelleth the other as far as pearls do gold (and how pretious they are the price of one pearle which Iulius Cæſar gaue vnto Seruilia, which was 150000 crownes, dooth declare) for if there be anie odds betweene them, I aſcribe it, rather vnto the chaine (which eſpeciallie ſheweth the goodneſſe of our God towards vs, & our dutie towards him) than vnto the pearls (which cheeflie tend to put vs in mind of our duties towards man:) but ſo doo I terme it for difference ſake.

Seruiliaes pearle.

It is an opinion commonlie receiued, that the vertue of herbs is greater of pretious ſtones greater; of words greateſt of all. This knew our Sauiour Chriſt full well, which compared the kingdome of heauen: ſometime vnto a treaſure hid in the field, which when a man hath found, he ſelleth all that he hath, and buieth the field: ſometime vnto good pearls the vertue where-

c Matth. 13. verſe. 44.

d Matth. 13. verſe. 45.

is such, that if a merchant find but one pearle of great value, he goeth and selleth all that he hath, & buieth it. Hense is was that Dauid *brake into these words,* [e] *I loue thy testimonies aboue gold; yea, aboue most fine gold. How* [f] *sweet are thy promises vnto my mouth? yea, more than honie vnto my mouth. Thy testimonies haue I taken for an heritage for euer* [g]*: for they are the ioie of mine hart.* [h] *Oh how I loue thy lawe? And Salomon said* [i]*, Blessed is the man that findeth wisedome, and the man that getteth vnderstanding. For the merchandize therof is better than the merchandize of siluer: and the gaine thereof is better than gold. It is more pretious than pearls: and all that thou canst desire, is not to be compared vnto hir, &c. And this wilt thou confesse if thou delight wholie in the waies of the Lord, and workes of his seruants.*

[e] Psal. 119, verse. 127.
[f] Psal. 119, verse. 103.
[g] Psal. 119. verse. 111.
[h] Psal. 119. verse. 97.
[i] Pro. 3, 13. 14. 15.

Iulius Cæsar (*as afore is said*) *gaue awaie a most pretious pearle:* [k] *but one bodie alone receiued the pleasure, & yet no goodnesse thereof.* Cleopatra queene *of Aegypt, consumed at one draughe*

[k] Plin. lib. 9, cap. 35. Iulius Cæsar. Cleopatra.

draught, beaten into powder, a iew
valued at a 1000. crownes more tha
the other was: but it was to hir ſham
Q. Eliza-beth. Our queens moſt excellent Maieſti
vouchſafe to let thee haue not one, bu
manie iewels, for pleaſure more delec
table than Iulius Cælars pearle; fo
value more ineſtimable than Cleopa
tras iewell: ſhe is not the worſer, bu
the more renowmed, for imparting the
on thee; nor they the more contempti
ble for being common. Be thou mind
full of hir maieſtie for hir goodnes,
be thankefull vnto God for
his benefits; praie for
hir, praiſe
him.

Yours alwaie

in the Lord

T. Roger

The table of King *Dauids chaine.*

The first part hath *these links.*

NOthing can be hid from God, for he knoweth our state, and seeth all things, page. 1.

God can helpe vs, for he is Almightie page. 3.

The punishment of idolaters, page. 5.

God will heare our praiers, for he is mercifull, and hath promised, page 8.

His promises are true, and his word is to be beleeued, page, 11.

GOD doth both heare and helpe such as feare him, pag. 14. 19, 21, 23, 27, 30.

Who doo feare God, and what their condition is, page, 32, 34.

God seuerelie doth punish the wicked, page. 38, 41, 44.

Who are wicked, & vngodlie, page. 47.

So then it is a vaine thing to call vpon idols, page, 52. to depend vpon man, pag. 54. to trust in anie creature, page. 58.

Wherefore princes, iudges, and magistrates trust in the Lord, page. 60; yea, all men trust onelie, and wholie depend vpon God, page. 62.

In

In the second part you maie behold

1 The desire of a christian to pleaſe God, and to profit in his feare, page, 67.

2 The properties of a godlie magiſtrate, page, 72.

3 The confeſſion of a chriſtian, page. 73.

4 A confeſſion of ſinnes, with an earneſt petition that God would pardon them, page. 75.

5 A generall praier to obteine forgiueneſſe of ſinnes, page. 80.

6 A petition for the true knwledge of Gods word, page. 82.

7 A praier for grace to liue according vnto Gods word, page. 85.

8 A requeſt vnto God for temporall benefits, page. 81.

9 A praier for the quenes maieſtie, page. 91.

10 A praier for a healthfull and happie life, page. 92.

11 A praier when we are afflicted and waies, page 94. 97.

13 A praier when enemies doo perſecute vs, pag. 100, 103, 110.

17 A praier for ſucce in the time of warr page. 118, 120.

19 A praier when an towne, citie, &c: loſt, page. 124, 126.

20 A praier when iu ſtice can not be ha according vnto la page. 131.

21 A praier again malicious, and ſlan dring toongs, page 134.

22 A praier when we recei

The first part of this *Golden Chaine*.

1. The first Linke;

Nothing can be hid from God, for he knoweth, and *seeth all things.*

Pſ: Pſalme.

9 God thou trieſt the harts, and 7
reines.

1 Thou ſercheſt me 139
out, Lord, & knoweſt me.

2 Thou knoweſt my ſitting, and my riſing; thou vnderſtandeſt my thoughts a far off.

3 Thou compaſſeſt my pathes, and my lieng downe, and art accuſtomed to all my waies.

4 For there is not a worde in my tonge, but lo, thou knoweſt it wholie, O Lorde.

5 Thou haſt faſhioned me behinde and before, and laid thine hand vpon me.

6 And that after a far more excellent, and wonderfull ſort, than I can

either knowe or comprehend.

139 Whether shall I go from thy spi- 7
rit? or whether shall I flee from thy
presence?

If I ascend into heauen, thou art 8
there? if I go downe into hell thou
art there.

Let me take the wings of the 9
morning, and dwell in the vttermost
part of the sea,

Yet thether shal thine hand leade 10
me, and thy right hand hold me.

If I saie, Yet the darkenes shall 11
hide me, euen the night shall be
light about me.

Yea, the darkenes hideth not from 12
thee; but the night shineth as the
daie; the darkenes and light are both
a like.

For thou hast possessed my reines; 13
thou hast couered me in my mothers
wombe.

My bones are not hid from thee; 14
though I was made in a secret place,
and fashioned beneath in the earth.

Thine eies did see me, when I was 15
without forme; For in thy bookes
were all things written, which in cō-
tinuāce were fashioned, when there

was

was none of them before.

8 Therefore vnderstand ye wise among the people: ye fooles, when will ye be wise? 94

9 He that planted the eare, shall he not heare? or he that formed the eie, shall he not see?

13 The Lorde looketh downe from heauen, and beholdeth all the children of men. 33

14 From the habitation of his dwelling, he beholdeth all them which dwell in the earth.

15 He fashioneth all their harts, & he alone vnderstandeth all their works.

2. The second lynke noteth the maiestie of God and the vanitie of idols.

8 HEare, O my people, I will protest vnto thee; O Israel, if thou wilt harken vnto me, Psal. 81

9 Let there be no strange God in thee, neither worship thou anie strange God.

10 For I am the Lord thy God, which

brought thee out of the lande of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

135 The idols of the heathen, are but siluer and golde, euen the worke of mens hands.

They haue a mouth, and speake not; they haue eies and see not.

They haue eares, and heare not; neither is there anie breth in their mouth.

115 They haue hands, and touch not; they haue feete and walke not; neither make they a sounde with their throte.

They that make them are like vnto them: so are all they which trust in them.

135 They which make them are like vnto them: so are all which trust in them.

15 The sorowes of them, which offer vnto another God, shalbe multiplied.

97 Confounded be all they, which serue grauen images, & which glorie in idols: worship him all ye Gods.

96 For the Gods of the people, are idols: but the Lorde made the heauens.

The

4 The Lorde is great, and much to be praiſed: he is to be feared aboue all Gods. 96

9 Thou Lorde, art moſt high, aboue all the earth; thou art much exalted aboue all Gods. 97

3. The third lynke *placeth before our eies ſuch* whome God hath puniſhed *for their idolatrie, and* ſuperſtition.

7 OVr fathers vnderſtood not thy woonders in Egypt, neither remembred they the multitude of thy mercies, but rebelled at the ſea, euen at the red ſea. Pſa. 106

13 They forgat thy works, they waited not for thy counſell.

14 But luſted with concupiſcence in the wildernes, and tempted GOD in the deſert.

15 Then gaue he them their deſire: but he ſent leanes into their ſoule.

16 They enuied Moſes alſo in the tents, and Aaron the holie one of the Lord.

106 Therefore the earth opened, and
swalowed vp Dathan, and couered
the companie of Abiram.
And the fire was kindled in their
assemblie; the flame burnt vp the
wicked.
They made a calfe in Horeb, and
worshipped the molten image.
Thus they turned their glorie in-
to the similitude of a bullocke, which
eateth haie.
They forgat God their sauiour,
which had done great things in E-
gypt,
Woonderous works in the land of
Ham, & fearful things by the red sea.
They ioined themselues also vnto
Baal-Peor, and eate the offerings of
the dead.
Thus they prouoked him vnto an-
ger with their inuentions, and the
plague brake in vpon them.
They angered him also at the wa-
ters of Meribath, so that Moses was
punished for their sakes,
Because they vexed his spirit, so
that he spake vnaduisedlie with his
lips.
Neither destroied they the people
as

as the Lord had commanded them,
35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their workes, 106
36 And serued their idols, which were their ruine.
37 Yea, they offered their sonnes, & their daughters vnto diuels,
38 And shed innocent bloud, euen the bloud of their sonnes, and of their daughters, whome they offered vnto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with bloud.
39 Thus were they stained with their owne workes, and went a whoring with their owne inuentions.
40 Therefore was the wrath of the Lorde kindled against his people, & he abhorred his owne inheritance,
41 And he gaue them into the hands of the heathen: and they which hated them were Lords ouer them.
42 Their enimies also oppressed the, and they were humbled vnder their hands.
43 Manie a time did he deliuer them, but they prouoked him by their counsels: therfore they were brought downe by their iniquitie.
44 Yet he sawe when they were in af-

Psalme *The first part*

fliction, and he heard their crie,

106 And he remembred his couenant toward them, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

And gaue them fauour in the sight of all them, which led them captiues.

4. The fourth lynke *depainteth the mercie of God,* and sheweth that he will heare *such as trust in him.*

Psal. 73. HOw good is the God of Israëll to such as are pure in hart?

34 Taste ye, and see, how gracious the Lorde is: blessed is the man which trusteth in him.

Feare the Lord ye his saints: for nothing wanteth to them which feare him.

30 His anger lasteth but the twinckling of an eie, but in his fauor is life: Weeping may be at the euening, but ioy cometh in the morning.

145 The Lord is gracious, and mercifull, slow to anger, & of great mercie.

The Lorde is good vnto all, and his

his mercies are ouer all his workes.

8 The Lord is full of compaſſion and mercie, ſlowe to anger and of great kindnes. 103

9 He will not alwaie chide, neither keepe his anger for euer.

10 He hath not dealt with vs after our ſinnes, nor rewarded vs according to our iniquities.

11 For as high as the heauen is aboue the earth: ſo great is his mercie toward them which feare him.

12 As far as the Eaſt is from the Weſt: ſo far hath he remooued our ſinnes from vs.

13 As a father hath compaſſion on his children: ſo hath the Lorde compaſſion on ſuch as feare him.

14 For he knoweth whereof we are made: he remembreth that we are but duſt.

16 For the Lord is high: yet he beholdeth the lowlie, but the proude he knoweth a far off. 138

17 The louing kindnes of the Lorde endureth for euer and euer vpon them which feare him, and his righteouſnes vpon childers children. 103

5 The Lorde is good: his mercie is 100

euerlasting, and his truth is from generation to generation.

33 Behold, the eie of the Lord is vpon them which trust in his mercie.

He loueth righteousnes & iudgement: the earth is full of the goodnes of the Lord.

25 Gratious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the waie.

All the paths of the Lord, are mercie and truth, unto such as keepe his couenant and his testimonies.

145 The Lorde vpholdeth all which fall, and lifteth vp all which are readie to fall.

147 He healeth those which are broken in hart, & bindeth vp their sores.

34 The Lorde is nere vnto thē which are of a contrite hart, and will saue such as be afflicted in spirit.

27 Hope in the Lord, be strong, and he shall comfort thine hart; trust therefore in the Lord.

33 Our soule waiteth for the Lord: For he is our helpe and our shield.

Surelie our hart shall reioise in him; because we trusted in his holy name.

Let

22 Let thy mercie, O Lord, be vpon vs as we truſt in thee.

24 All ye which truſt in the Lorde, be ſtrong, and he ſhall eſtabliſh your hart. 31

5. The fift lynke
commendeth the truth, and excellencie of Godsworde, *which is euerlaſting.*

137 Ighteous art thou, O Lord, and iuſt are thy iudgements. Psal. 119

138 The teſtimonies which thou haſt cõmanded, are exceeding righteous and true.

140 Thy worde doth maruelouſlie inflame; therefore doth thy ſeruant loue it.

142 Thy righteouſnes is an euerlaſting righteouſnes, and thy lawe is truth.

143 Troble and anguiſh are vpon me: yet are thy commandements my delight.

152 I haue knowne long ſince by thy teſtimonies, that thou haſt eſtabliſhed them for euer.

160 The beginning of thy worde is truth,

truth, and all the iudgements of thy righteousnes endure for euer.

119 I haue seene an end of all perfe- 96
ction: but thy commandement is exceeding large.

33 By the word of the Lord were the 6
heauens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

119 All thy commandements are true. 86
O how sweete are thy promises 103
vnto my mouth? yea, more than honie vnto my mouth.

56 I reioise in the word of God; my 4
trust is in God.

119 The lawe of thy mouth is dearer 72
vnto me, than thousands of golde or siluer.

Thy testimonies haue I taken as 111
an heritage for euer: they are the ioie of mine hart.

For I loue thy commandements 127
aboue golde, yea aboue most fine golde.

Thy testimonies are woonderfull: 129
therefore doth my soule keepe them.

The entrance into thy wordes 130
sheweth light, and giueth vnderstanding to the simple.

By thy commandements thou hast 98
made

made me wiſer than mine enimies; for they are euer with me.

99 I haue had more vnderſtanding than all my teachers: for thy teſtimonies are my meditation. 119

100 I vnderſtood more than the ancient, becauſe I kept thy precepts.

105 Thy worde is a lanterne vnto my feete, and a light vnto my path.

162 I reioiſe at thy worde, as one which findeth a great ſpoile,

4 For the word of the Lord is righteous, and all his works are faithfull. 33

6 The words of the Lorde are pure wordes, as the ſiluer, tried in a fornace of earth, fined ſeuen times. 12

30 The waie of the Lord is vncorrupt: the worde of the Lorde is tried in the fire: he is a ſhield to all which truſt in him. 18

7 The lawe of the Lorde is perfect, conuerting the ſoule: the teſtimonie of the Lorde is ſure, and giueth wiſedome vnto the ſimple. 19

8 The ſtatutes of the Lorde are right, and reioiſe the hart: the commandement of the Lorde is pure, and giueth light vnto the eies.

9 The feare of the Lorde is cleane,

and

and endureth for euer: the iudgements of the Lord are truth; they are righteous altogether,

19 More to be desired than gold, yea than much fine gold: sweeter also than honie, and the honie combe.

He which is thy seruant will keepe them: for in the obseruing of them there is great reward.

6. The sixt lynke *giueth to vnderstand that* God doth heare such as *feare him.*

Psal. 3. I Did call vnto the Lord with my voice, and he heard me out of his holie mountaine.

The Lorde did heare me, when I called vnto him.

6 The Lorde hath heard the voice of my weeping,

The Lord hath heard my petitiō, the Lord hath receiued my praier.

28 In my trouble did I call vpon the Lord, and cried vnto my God: therefore he heard my voice out of his temple, and my crie did come before

fore him, euen into his eares.

5 I called vpon the Lorde in trouble, and the Lorde heard, and set me at libertie. 118

4 I sought the Lorde and he heard me: yea he deliuered me out of all my feare. 34

8 Vnderstand ye vnwise among people: ye fooles, when will ye be wise? 94

9 He that planted the eare, shall he not heare? or he which formed the eie, shall he not see?

1 The Lord heare thee in the daie of trouble: the name of the God of Iaakob defend thee. 20

4 The Lord grant thee according to thine hart, & fulfill all thy purpose.

24 For he despiseth, nor abhorreth the affliction of the poore: neither hath he hid his face from him, but when he called vpon him, he heard him. 22

6 The poore man cried and the Lorde heard him, and saued him out of all his troubles. 34

20 Praised be God which hath not put backe my praier, nor his mercie from me. 66

The

69 The humble ſhall ſee this; and they which ſeeke God, ſhall be glad and your hart ſhall liue.

For the Lord heareth the poore, and deſpiſeth not his priſoners.

145 The Lord is neere vnto all which call vpon him, ſo that they call vpon him in truth.

He dooth fulfill the deſire of them which feare him, he dooth heare their crie, and helpe them.

The Lorde preſerueth all ſuch as loue him, but he will deſtroie the wicked.

34 The eies of the Lorde are vpon the righteous, and his eares are open vnto their crie.

56 When I crie, mine enimies ſhall turne their backes: this I knowe, for God is with me.

66 If I regard wickedneſſe in mine hart, the Lord will not heare me.

34 He which in trouble crieth vnto the Lorde, he will heare him, and deliuer him out of all his troubles.

66 God hath heard me, and conſidered the voice of my praier.

55 I cried vnto God, and the Lorde ſaued me.

As

7 As ſoone as my crie came vnto his eares, the earth trembled and quaked, the foundations alſo of the mountaines mooued and ſhooke, becauſe he was angrie. 18

8 Smoke went out of his noſtrels; and a conſuming fire out of his mouth; coles were kindled thereat.

9 He bowed the heauens alſo and came downe, and darkenes was vnder his feete.

10 And he rode vpon the Cherub & did flie, and he came flieng vpon the wings of the winde.

11 He made darkeneſſe his ſecret place, and his pauilion round about him, euen darknes of waters, and cloudes of the aire.

12 At the brightnes of his preſence, the cloudes paſſed, haile-ſtones and coles of fire.

13 The Lorde alſo thundred in the heauen, and the higheſt gaue his voice, haile-ſtones,& coles of fire.

14 He ſent out his arrowes and ſcattered them, and he increaſed lightnings, and deſtroied them.

15 The chanels of waters were ſene, and the foundations of the worlde were

were discouered at thy rebuking,
O Lord, at the blasting of the breath
of thy nostrels.

31 Though I said in my haste, I am
cast out of thy sight, yet thou hear-
dest the voice of my praier, when I
cried vnto thee.

66 I crie vnto him with my mouth,
and my tongue extols him.

138 When I call, thou doost answere,
& encrease the strength of my soule.

65 Thou heerest the praier, therfore
vnto thee shall all flesh come.

55 Euening and Morning, and at
noone will I praie, and make a noise,
and he will heare me.

101 This shalbe written, for the gene-
ration to come; and the people,
which shalbe created, shall praise the
Lorde.

For he hath looked downe from
the height of his sanctuarie; out of
the heauen did the Lord behold the
earth,

That he might heare the mour-
ning of the prisoner, and deliuer the
children of death.

21 Thou hast giuen him the desire of
his hart, and hast not denied him
the

the request of his lips.

3 For thou didst preuent him with 21
liberall blessings, and put a crowne
of pure gold vpon his head.

4 He asked life of thee, & thou ga-
uest him a long life for euer & euer.

1 I will praise thee with mine whole 138
hart, euen before the Gods will I
praise thee.

2 I will worship toward thine holie
temple, & praise thy name, because
thou of thy louing kindnes and for
thy truth: For thou hast magnified
thy name aboue all thinges by thy
worde.

7. The seuenth lynke *describeth in what securitie* the godlie are.

1 WHo so dwelleth in Psal, 91
the secret of the
most High, shall a-
bide vnder the sha-
dow of the almigh-
tie.

2 I will saie vnto the Lorde, O mine
hope, and my fortres, he is my God
in him will I trust.

3 For he will deliuer thee from the
snare

snare of the hunter, and from the noisome pestilence.

91 He will couer thee vnder his wings, and thou shalt be sure vnder his fethers: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler.

Thou shalt not be afraide of the feare of the night, nor of the arrowe that flieth by daie:

Nor of the pestilence that walketh in the darkenes; nor of the plague that destroieth at noone daie.

A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand, but it shall not come neere thee.

Doubtlesse with thine eies shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

For thou hast said, the Lorde is mine hope: thou hast set the most high for thy refuge.

There shall none euill come vnto thee, neither shall anie plague come nere thy tabernacle.

For he shall giue his angels charge ouer thee to keepe thee in all thy waies.

They shall beare thee in their hands, that thou hurt not thy foote against

againſt a ſtone.

13 Thou ſhalt walke vpon the Lion and Aſpe; the yong Lion and the Dragon ſhalt thou tread vnder feete. 91

14 Becauſe he loued me (ſaith the Lord) I will deliuer him: I will exalt him becauſe he hath knowne my Name.

15 He ſhall call vpon me, and I will heare him; I will be with him in trouble; I will deliuer him, & glorifie him.

16 With long life will I ſatisfie him, and ſhewe him my ſaluation.

8. The eight lynke, *of the happie eſtate of them* which ſerue the Lorde GOD.

12 O Lorde of hoſts, bleſſed is the man which truſteth in thee. Pſa. 84

13 All which hope in thee, ſhall not be aſhamed. 25

28 The children of thy ſeruants ſhall continue; and their ſeede ſhall ſtand faſt in thy ſight. 102

29 How great is the goodnes which thou 31

thou hast laid vp for them that feare thee? and done to them, that trust in thee (euen) before the sons of men?

31 Thou dost hide them priuilie in thy presence frō the pride of men: thou keepest them secretlie in thy tabernacle from the strife of toungs.

119 They which loue thy lawe, shall haue great prosperitie, and shall haue none hurt.

9 They which knowe thy Name will trust in thee. For thou Lorde hast not failed them which seeke thee.

20 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the Lord our God.

They are brought downe and fallen, but we are risen and stand vpright.

We will reioise in thy saluation, and set vp the banner in the name of our God.

5 For thou Lorde wilt blesse the righteous, and with fauour wilt compasse him, as with a shield.

112 He will not be afraid of euill tydings: for his heart is fixed and beleeueth

leeueth in the Lord.

12 The righteous shall florish like a palme tree, and shall grow like a cedar in Libanón. 92

13 Such as be planted in the House of the Lord, shall florish in the courts of our God.

14 They shall bring forth fruite in their age; they shall be fat and flourishing.

15 To declare that the Lord my rock is righteous, and that none iniquitie is in him.

9. The ninth lynke; *that God is the defendor of* the faithfull.

1 THe Lorde is my light & my saluatiō; whom shall I feare? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whome shall I be afraid? Psal. 27.

2 When the wicked euen mine enimies and my foes came vpon me to eat vp my flesh, they stumbled & fell.

3 Though an host pitched against me, mine hart should not be afraid: though war be raised against me, I will

will trust in this.

3 I will not be afraide for ten thousand of people, which beset me round about.

20 Now knowe I that the Lorde will helpe his annointed, and will heare him from his Sanctuarie, by the mightie helpe of his right hand.

61 From the ends of the earth will I crie vnto thee, when mine hart is oppreſt, bring me vpon the rocke that is higher than I.

For thou art mine hope, and a ſtrong towre againſt the enimie.

4 I will laie me downe, & alſo ſleepe in peace: for thou, O Lorde, alone makeſt me dwell in ſafetie.

9 The Lord is a refuge for the poore, a refuge in due time, euen in affliction.

125 They which truſt in the Lord ſhall be as mount Zion, which cannot be remoued, but remaineth for euer.

As the mountaines are about Ieruſalem: ſo is the Lorde about his people, from hence forth & for euer.

34 The Angell of the Lorde pitcheth round about them, which feare him and deliuereth them.

The

The Lorde executeth righteousnes and iudgement to all which are oppressed. 103

The wicked watcheth the righteous and seeketh to slaie him. 37

But the Lord will not leaue him in his hand; nor condemne him when he is iudged.

Though he fall he shall not be castoff: for the Lorde putteth vnder his hand.

Though I should walke through the valley of the shadow of death I will feare none euill, for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staffe they comfort me. 23

The Lord will not faile his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance. 94

He suffered no man to doe them wrong, but reproued Kings for their sakes, saieng, 105

Touch not mine annointed, and doe my Prophets no harme.

Therfore will not we feare, though the earth be mooued, and though the mountaines fall into the mids of the sea. 46

Though the waters thereof rage

and be troubled; & the mountaine
shake at the surges of the same. Sélah.
46 Yet is there a riuer whose streames
shall make glad the citie of God,
euen the Sanctuarie of the Tabernacles of the most high.
God is in the middes of it, therefore shall it not be moued: God shall
helpe it verie earlie.
When the nations raged, and the
kingdomes were moued, God thundred, and the earth melted.
The Lord of hosts is with vs, & the
God of Iacob is our refuge. Selah.
121 He will not suffer thy foote to slip:
for he which keepeth thee, will not
slumber.
Beholde, he which keepeth Israel
will neither slumber nor sleepe.
For the Lord is thy keeper: the
Lorde is the shadowe at thy right
hande.
The Sunne shall not smite thee by
daie, not the Moone by night.
The Lord shall preserue thee from
all euill; he shall keepe thy soule.
The Lord shall preserue thy going
out, and thy coming in from hence
forth and for euer.

10. The tenth lynke,
How the Lord dooth succor, and prouide alwaies for *his seruants.*

God is good vnto Israël: to wit, to the pure in hart. Psal. 73.

Sing vnto God, and sing praises vnto his Name: exalt him, which rideth vpon the heauens, whose name is the Lorde. 68

For he is a father of the fatherles, and a iudge of the widowes, euen God in his holie habitation.

God maketh the solitarie to dwell in families, & deliuereth them which are prisoners in stockes: but the rebellious shall dwell in a drie land.

The humble shall see this, & they which seeke God, shall be glad, and your hart shall liue. 69

For the Lord heareth the poore, and despiseth not his prisoners.

Though the Lorde be high: yet he beholdeth the lowlie, but the proude he knoweth a far off. 138

Who is like vnto the Lord our God 113

which hath his dwelling on high?

113 And yet abaſed himſelfe to beholde
things in the heauen, & in the earth.

He raiſeth the needie out of the
duſt, and lifteth vp the poore out of
the mire.

That he may ſet him with the
Princes, euen with the princes of his
people.

He maketh the barren woman to
dwell with a familie, and a ioyfull
mother of children.

The Lorde vpholdeth all whiche
145 fall, and lifteth vp all that are readie
to fall.

147 The Lord relieueth the meeke, and
abaſeth the wicked to the ground.

34 The Lorde redeemeth the ſoules
of his ſeruants, and none that truſt
in him ſhall periſh.

The Lord is nigh vnto them whiche
are of a contrite hart, and will ſaue
ſuch as be afflicted in ſpirit.

Great are the troubles of the righ-
teous: but the Lord deliuereth him
out of them all.

He keepeth all his bones: not one
of them is broken.

For the eies of the Lorde are vp-

on the righteous, and his eares are open vnto their crie.

The Lord is in his holie palace; 11
the Lords throne is in the heauen: his eies will consider, his eie lids will trie the children of men.

The Lord will trie the righteous: but the wicked and him which loueth iniquitie, doth his soule abhor.

For the poore shall not alwaie be 9
forgotten: the hope of the afflicted shall not perish for euer.

The Lord will be a refuge for the poore, a refuge in due time, euen in affliction.

And they which know thy name, will trust in thee: for thou Lord hast not failed them which seeke thee.

The poore committeth himselfe 10
vnto thee: for thou art the helper of the fatherles.

The Lord shall helpe them, and 37
deliuer them: he shall deliuer them from the wicked, and shall saue them because they trust in him.

For when he maketh inquisitiō for 9
bloud, he remembreth it, and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

For he hath not despised nor ab- 22

horred the affliction of the poore neither hath he hid his face from him, but when he called vnto him, he heard.

12 Now for the oppressiō of the needie, and for the sighes of the poore, I will vp saith the Lorde, and will set at libertie him, whome the wicked hath snared.

140 I know that the Lord will reuenge the afflicted, and iudge the poore.

97 Yee which loue the Lorde, hate euill: he preserueth the soules of his Saints: he will deliuer them from the hand of the wicked.

Light is sowen for the righteous, and ioie for the vpright in hart.

Reioise ye righteous in the Lord, and giue thanks for his holie remembrance.

11. The 11. lynke:

That God will relieue his seruants in miserie.

Psal. 34. FEare the Lord ye his Saints: for nothing wanteth to them which feare him.

The Lions doe lack:

lacke and suffer hunger, but they which seeke the Lord, shall want no thing that is good.

Trust not in oppression, nor in robberie; be not vaine; if riches increase, set not your hart thereon. 62

A small thing vnto the iust man is better, than great riches to the wicked and mightie. 37

I haue bene yong, and am olde: yet sawe I neuer the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.

But he is mercifull and lendeth: and his seede enioieth the blessing.

Beholde, the eie of the Lorde is vpon them which feare him, and vpon them which trust in his mercie. 33

To deliuer their souls from death, and to preserue them in famine.

The Lorde knoweth the daies of vpgriht men; and their inheritance shall be perpetuall. 37

They shall not be confounded in the perilous time; and in the daies of famine they shall haue inough.

12. The 12. lynke; a deſcription of a godlie man, and of true happines.

Pſal.15. LOrd, who ſhall dwell in thy tabernacle? who ſhal reſt in thine holie mountaine?

He which walketh vprightlie and worketh righteouſnes, and ſpeaketh the truth from his hart.

He which ſlandereth not with his tongue; nor doth euill to his neighbour; nor ſlandered his neighbour.

In whoſe eies a vile perſon is contemned; he which honoreth them which feare the Lorde, he which ſweareth to his hinderance & changeth not.

He which giueth not his monie vnto vſurie; nor taketh reward againſt the innocent; he which doth theſe things ſhall neuer be moued.

24 Who ſhall aſcend into the mountaine of the Lorde? and who ſhall ſtand in his holie place?

Euen he that hath innocent hands and

and a pure hart; which hath not lift
vp his minde vnto vanitie; nor
sworne deceitfullie.

5 He shall receiue a blessing from the Lorde, and righteousnes from the God of his saluation. 24

23 The paths of man are directed by the Lorde: for he loueth his waie. 37

24 Though he fall he shall not be cast off: for the Lorde putteth vnder his hand.

25 I haue beene yong and am old, yet I neuer saw the righteous forsaken, nor his seede begging bread.

26 He is euer mercifull and lendeth; and his seede enioieth the blessing.

27 Flee from euill and doe good, and dwell for euer.

28 For the Lord loueth iudgement, and forsaketh not his Saints, they shall be preserued for euermore: but the seed of the wicked shalbe cut of.

29 The righteous men shall inherite the land, and dwell therein for euer.

30 The mouth of the righteous will speake of wisedome; and his tongue will talke of iudgement.

31 For the lawe of his God is in his hart: and his steps shall not slide.

37 The wicked borroweth, and paieth not againe: but the righteous is mercifull and giueth.

For such as be blessed of God, shall inherite the land; and they which be cursed of him, shall be cut off.

13. The 13. lynke *sheweth who is a true christian, and a righteous man.*

Psal. 1. BLESSED is the man which doth not walke in the counsell of the wicked; nor stand in the waie of sinners; nor sit in the seate of the scornefull.

But his delight is in the lawe of the Lorde, and in his lawe doth he meditate daie and night.

For he shall be like a tree planted by the riuers of waters, which will bring forth hir fruite in due season, whose leafe shall not fade; so what soeuer he shall doe, shall prosper.

112 Blessed is the man, that feareth the Lorde, and delighteth greatlie in his commandements.

His seede shall be mightie vpon earth:

earth: the generation of the righteous shall be blessed.

Riches and treasures shall be in his house, and his righteousnes endureth for euer. 112

Vnto the righteous ariseth light in darkenes: he is mercifull, and full of compassion, and righteous.

A good man is mercifull and lendeth, and will measure his affaires by iudgement.

Surelie he shall neuer be moued, but the righteous shall be had in euerlasting remembrance.

He will not be afraid of euill tydings: for his hart is fixed and beleeueth in the Lorde.

His hart is stablished, therefore he will not feare, vntill he see his desire vpon his enimies.

He hath distributed and giuen to the poore: his righteousnes remaineth for euer: his horne shall be exalted with glorie.

The wicked shall see it and be angrie: he shall gnash with his teeth, and consume awaie: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

Blessed is the man which iudgeth 41

wiselie

wiselie of the poore: the Lorde shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

41 The Lorde will keepe him, and preserue him aliue, he shall be blessed vpon earth: and thou wilt not deliuer him into the wil of his enimies.

The Lorde will strengthen him vpon the bed of sorrowe: thou hast turned all his bed in his sickenes.

106 Blessed are they which keepe iudgement, and doo right eousnes at all times.

63 All that sweare by him shall reioise.

84 Blessed are they which dwell in thine house; they will euer praise thee. Selah.

Blessed is the man, whose strength is in thee, and in whose hart are thy waies.

They going through the vale of Baca, make wels therein: the raine also couereth the pooles.

They go from strength to strength, till euerie one appeare before God in Zion.

119 Blessed are they which are vpright in their waie, and walke in the lawe of the Lorde.

Blessed

1 Blessed are they which keepe his testimonies, & seeke him with their whole hart. 119

3 Which doe no wickednesse, but walke in his waies.

1 Blessed is euerie one which feareth the Lorde, and walketh in his waies. 128

2 When thou eatest the labors of thine hands, thou shalt be blessed, and it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitefull vine on the sides of thine house, and thy children like the oliue plants round about thy table.

4 Lo, surelie thus shall the man be blessed, which feareth the Lorde.

3 Behold, children are the inheritance of the Lorde, and the fruite of the wombe his reward. 127

4 As are the arrowes in the hand of the strong man; so are the children of youth.

5 Blessed is the man which hath his quiuer full of them: for they shall not be ashamed when they speake with their enimies in the gate.

15 Blessed is the people, that can reioise in thee; they shall walke in the 89

light

light of thy countenance, O Lorde.

89 They shall reioise continuallie in thy name, and in thy righteousnes shall they exalt themselues.

33 Blessed is that nation, whose God is the Lorde: euen the people, that he hath chosen for his inheritance.

144 Blessed are the people, whose God is the Lord.

14. The 14. lynke;

How God doth abhor, and punish the vngodlie.

Psal. 37. MArke the vpright man, & behold the iust: for the end of that man is peace.

But the transgressors shall be destroied togither, and the end of the wicked shall be cut of.

94 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, and when the glorie of his house is increased.

For he shall take nothing awaie when he dieth, neither shall his pompe descend after him.

For while he liued, he reioised himselfe, and men will praise thee

when

when thou makest much of thy selfe.
7 He shall enter into the generation 49
of his fathers, and they shall not liue
for euer.
4 The wicked are as chaffe, which 1
the winde driueth awaie.
5 Therefore the wicked shall not
stand in the iudgement, nor sinners
in the assemblie of the righteous.
6 For the Lorde knoweth the waie
of the righteous, and the waie of the
wicked shall perish.
0 He which chasteneth the nations, 94
shall he not correct? he which teach-
eth mã knowledge, shal he not know?
1 God will arise, and his enimies 68
shall be scattered; they also which
hate him, shall flee before him.
2 As the smoke vanisheth, so shalt
thou driue them awaie: and as waxe
melteth before the fire, so shall the
wicked perish at the presẽce of God.
8 For in the hand of the Lorde is a 75
cup, and the wine is red, it is ful mixt,
and he poureth out of the same:
surelie all the wicked of the earth
shall wring out, and drinke the dregs
thereof.
6 Vpon the wicked he shall raine 11
snares,

snares, fire, and brimstone, and stormie tempest, this is the portion of the wicked.

18 Thus thou wilt saue the poore people, and wilt cast downe the proud lookes.

144 Bow thine heauens, O Lord, and come downe: touch the mountaines and they shall smoke.

Cast forth thy lightning and scatter them; shoote out thine arrowes and consume them.

18 They cried, but there was none to saue them, euen vnto the Lord; but he answered them not.

55 Because they haue no changes, therefore they feare not God.

9 The Lorde is knowne by executing iudgement: the wicked is snared in the worke of his owne hands. Selah.

The wicked shall turne into hell, and all nations which forget God.

49 Like shepe they lie in graue; death deuoureth them, and the righteous shall haue domination ouer them in the morning: for their beautie shall consume, when they shall go from their house to graue.

Malice

11 Malice shall slea the wicked: and they which hate the righteous shall perish. 34

15. The 15. lynke, *the horrible destruction of* the vngodlie.

5 O Lorde, howe glorious are thy workes? thy thoughtes are verie deepe. Psal. 92.

6 An vnwise man knoweth it not, and a foole doth not vnderstand this,

7 (When the wicked growe as the grasse, and all the workers of wickednes doe florish) that they shall be destroied for euer.

14 The wicked haue drawne their sworde, and haue bent their bowe to cast downe the poore and needie, & to slea such as be of vpright conuersation. 37

15 But their sword shall enter into their owne hart; and their bowes shall be broken.

4 But he which dwelleth in the heauens shall laugh: the Lorde shall 2

haue

haue them in derision.

37 I haue seene the wicked strong, & spreading himselfe like a greene baie tree.

Yet he passed awaie, and lo, he was gone: and I sought him, but he could not be found.

5 For thou art not a God which loueth wickednes, neither shall euill dwell with thee.

The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them which worke iniquitie.

Thou wilt destroie them which speake lies: the Lorde will abhorre the bloudie man and deceitfull.

9 Thou hast rebuked the heathen; thou hast destroied the wicked; thou hast put out their name for euer and euer.

32 Manie sorrowes shall come to the wicked: but he which trusteth in the Lord, mercie shall compas him.

119 Saluation is far from the wicked, because they seeke not thy statutes.

25 All which hope in thee shall not be ashamed: but let them be confounded, that transgresse without cause.

The

17 The armes of the wicked shall be broken: but the Lord vpholdeth the iust men. 37

20 The wicked shall perish, and the enimies of the Lorde shall be consumed as the fat of lambes; euen with the smoke shal they consume awaie.

9 Thou shalt crush thē with a scepter of iron, and breake them in peeces like a potters vessell. 2

23 And thou God, shalt bring them downe into the pit of corruption; the bloudie and deceitfull men shall not liue halfe their daies. 55

10 The righteous shall reioise when he seeth the vengeance: he shal wash his feete in the bloud of the wicked, 58

11 And men shall saie, verilie there is frute for the righteous: doubtles there is a God that iudgeth the earth.

6 The righteous also shall see it, and feare, and shall laugh at him, saieng, 52

7 Behold the man which tooke not God for his strength; but trusted vnto the multitude of his riches, and put his strength in his malice.

14 Beholde, he shall trauell with wickednes, for he hath conceiued mis- 7

chiefe,

chiefe, but he shall bring forth a lie.

7 He hath made a pit and digged it, & is fallen into the pit which he made.

His mischiefe shall returne vpon his owne head, and his crueltie shall fall vpon his owne pate.

64 And all men shall see it, and declare the worke of God, and they shall vnderstand.

But the righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and trust in him: and all that are vpright of hart, shall reioise.

16. The 16. lynke;

The slipperie, and tottering state of the wicked.

Psa. 73. GOd is good to Israell; (to wit) to the pure in hart.

My feete were almost gone; my steps had well nere slipt.

For I freated at the foolish, when I saw the prosperitie of the wicked.

For there are no bands in their death, but they are lustie and strong.

They are not in trouble as other men, neither are they plagued with other

other men.

6 Therefore pride is as a chaine vn- 73
to them, and crueltie couereth them as a garment.

7 Their eies ſtand out for fatnes: they haue more than hart can wiſh.

8 They are licentious, and ſpeake wickedlie of their oppreſſion; they talke preſumptuouſlie.

9 They ſet their mouth againſt hea-uen, and their tong walketh through the earth.

10 Therfore his people turne hether: for waters of a ful cup are wrong out to them.

11 And they ſaie, How doth GOD knowe it? or is there knowledge in the moſt high?

12 Lo, theſe are wicked, yet proſper they alwaie, and increaſe in riches.

13 Certainelie I haue clenſed mine hart in vaine, & waſhed mine hands in innocencie.

14 For dailie haue I bene puniſhed, and chaſtened euerie morning.

15 If I ſhie, I will iudge thus, Behold the generation of thy children: I haue treſpaſſed.

16 Then thought I to knowe this, but

it

it was too painefull for me.

73 Vntill I went into the Sanctuarie of God; then vnderstood I their end.

Surelie thou hast set them in slipperie places, & castest them downe into desolation.

How sodainelie are they destroied, killed, and horriblie consumed?

As a dreame are they, when one awaketh. O Lorde, when thou raisest vs vp, thou shalt make their image despised.

Certeinelie mine hart was vexed, and I was pricked in my reines:

So foolish was I and ignorant: I was a beast before thee.

Yet I was alwaie with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.

Thou wilt guide me by thy counsaile, and afterward receiue me to glorie.

Whom haue I in heauen but thee? and I haue desired none in the earth with thee.

My flesh faileth, and mine hart also: but God is the strength of my portion for euer.

For lo, they which withdrawe themselues from thee, shall perish:

thou

thou deſtroieſt all them which go a whoring from thee.
8 As for me, it is good for me to draw nere to God: therefore I haue put my truſt in the Lord God, that I may declare all thy workes. 73

17. The 17. lynke; *Who are wicked and vngodlie.*

1 HElpe Lord, for there is not a godlie man left: for the faithfull are failed among the children of men. Pſal. 12
2 They ſpeake deceitfullie euerie one with his neighbor, flattering with their lips, and ſpeake with a double hart.
9 I haue ſeene crueltie and ſtriſe in the citie. 55
10 Daie and night they go about it vpon the wals thereof; both iniquitie & miſchiefe are in the mids of it.
11 Wickednes is in the mids thereof: deceipt and guile depart not from their ſtreetes.
1 The foole hath ſaide in his hart, 53 14

There

There is no God; they haue corrupted and done abhominable wickednes; there is none which doth good.

5 For no constancie is in their mouth: within they are verie corruption: their throte is an open sepulchre, & they flatter with their tong.

12 Which haue said, With our toung will we preuaile; our lips are our owne, who is Lorde ouer vs?

94 Who will rise vp with me against the wicked? or who will take my part against the workers of iniquitie?

36 Thus doe I thinke of the boldnes of a wicked man, that there is no feare of God before his eies.

For he flattereth himselfe in his owne eies: while his iniquitie is found worthie to be hated.

The words of his mouth are iniquitie and deceit; he hath left of to vnderstand, and to doe good.

He imagineth mischiefe vpon his bed; he setteth himselfe vpon a waie that is not good, and doth not abhor euill.

10 Thy iudgements are high aboue his sight; therefore defieth he all his enimies.

He

truth. Sélah.

4 Thou loueſt all wordes that may deſtroie, O decitfull tong? 52

1 Is it true? O congregation, ſpeake ye iuſtlie? O ſonnes of men, iudge ye vprightlie? 58

2 Yea rather ye imagine miſchiefe in your hart; your handes execute crueltie vpon the earth.

3 The wicked are ſtrangers frō the wombe; euen from the bellie haue they erred, and ſpeake lies.

4 Their poiſon is euen like the poiſon of a ſerpent: like the deafe adder that ſtoppeth his eare.

5 Which heareth not the voice of the inchantor, though he be moſt expert in charming.

3 Howe long will ye imagine miſchiefe againſt a man? ye ſhall be all ſlaine: ye ſhall be as a bowed wall, or as a wall ſhaken. 62

4 Yet they cōſult to caſt him downe from his dignitie; their delite is in lies; they bleſſe with their mouthes, but curſe with their harts.

6 You haue made a mocke at the counſell of the poore, becauſe the Lorde is his truſt. 14

50 But vnto the wicked saide God, what hast thou to doe to declare mine ordinances; that thou shouldest take my couenant in thy mouth,

Seing thou hatest to be reformed; and hast cast my words behind thee?

When thou seest a theefe thou runnest with him, and thou art partaker with the adulterers.

Thou giuest thy mouth to euill, & with thy tong thou forgest deceite.

Thou sittest, and spakest against thy brother, and slanderest thy mothers sonne.

These things hast thou done, and I helde my tongue; therefore thou thoughtest that I was like thee: but I will reproue thee, and set them in order before thee.

O consider this, ye which forget God, least I teare you in peeces, and there be none that can deliuer you.

The 18. lynke:

A vaine thing to call vpon idols.

Heare,

8 HEare, O my people, 81
I will protest vnto thee: O Israël, if thou wilt harke vnto me,
9 Let there be no strange God in thee; neither worship thou anie strãge god.
10 For I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the lande of Egypt.
15 The idols of the heathen, are but 135
siluer and golde, euen the worke of mens hands.
16 They haue a mouth & speake not; they haue eies and see not.
17 They haue eares and heare not; neither is there anie breath in their mouth.
7 They haue hands and touch not; 115
they haue feete and walke not, neither make they a sounde with their throte.
8 They which make them are like 135
vnto them; so are all they which trust in them.
The sorrowes of thẽ, which offer 15
vnto another god, shalbe multipled.
7 Confounded be all they, which 97
serue grauen images, and which glo-

rie in Idols: worship him all ye gods.

96 For the gods of the people, are Idols: but the Lorde made the heauens.

The Lorde is great, and much to be praised: he is to be feared aboue all Gods.

97 Thou Lorde art most high aboue all the earth; thou art much exalted aboue all Gods.

The 19. lynke;

A vaine thing to depende vpon man.

49 HEare this al ye people: giue eare all ye which dwell in the world,

As well lowe as hie: both rich and poore.

My mouth shall speake of wisdome, and the meditation of mine hart is of knowledge.

144 Lorde, what is man that thou regardest him? or the sonne of man that thou thinkest on him.

Man is like to vanitie; his daies are like a shadow, that vanisheth.

39 Whē thou with rebukes dost chastise

ſtiſe man for iniquitie, thou as a moth
makeſt his beautie to conſume: ſure-
lie euerie man is vanitie. Sélah.
5 When thou doſt ouerflowe them, 90
they are as a ſleepe; in the morning
he groweth like the graſſe:
6 In the morning it floriſheth and
groweth; but in the euening it is cut
downe and withered.
7 For we are conſumed by thine an-
ger; and by thy wrath are we trobled.
8 Thou haſt ſet our iniquities be-
fore thee, and our ſecret ſinnes in
the light of thy countenance.
9 For all our daies are paſt in thine
anger: we haue ſpent our yeares as
a thought.
10 The time of our life is three-ſcore
yeares and ten; and if they be of
ſtrength, foure-ſcore yeres: yet their
ſtrength is but labor and ſorow: for
it is cut of quicklie, and we flie awaie.
5 Behold thou haſt made my daies 39
as an hande breadth: and mine age
as nothing in reſpect of thee: ſure lie
euerie man in his beſt ſtate is alto-
gether vanitie.
23 I depart like the ſhadow that de- 109
clineth, and am ſhaken of as the

grashopper.

102 My daies are like a shadowe that fadeth; and I am withered like the grasse.

But thou, Lord, dost remaine for euer; and thy remembrance from generation to generation.

For my daies are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burnt like an herth.

116 I beleeued, therefore did I speake: for I was sore troubled;

I said in my feare, All men are liars.

39 Doubtles man walketh in a shadowe; and disquieteth himselfe in vaine; he heapeth vp riches and cannot tell who shall gather them.

49 They trust in their goods, and boast themselues in the multitude of their riches:

Yet a man can by no meanes redeeme his brother: he can not giue his raunsome to God,

(So precious is the redemption of their soules, and the continuance for euer)

That he maie still liue for euer; and not see the graue.

What

		Psalme
8	What man liueth, and shal not see death? shall he deliuer his soule from the hand of the graue?	89
10	For he seeth that wise men die, & also that the ignorant and foolishe perish, and leaue their riches for others.	49
11	Yet they thinke, their houses, and their habitations shall continue for euer, euen from generation to generation, and call their lands by their names.	
12	But man shall not continue in honor: he is like the beasts that die.	
4	His breath departeth, and he returneth to his erth: thé his thoughts perish.	146
4	Lorde, let me knowe mine end, and the measure of my daies, what it is: let me knowe howe long I haue to liue.	39
12	Teach vs to number our daies, that we maie applie our harts vnto wisedome.	90
4	For a thousand yeares in thy sight are as yesterdaie when it is past, and as a watch in the night.	

The 20. lynke;

A vaine thing to truſt in anie creature.

Pſal. 2. Hy doe the heath rage, and the peo murmur in vaine? The kings of the earth bande them ſelues; and the prin ces are aſſembled together againſt the Lorde, and againſt his Chriſt.

Let vs breake their bandes (ſaie they) and caſt their cordes from vs.

But he which dwelleth in the hea uens ſhall laugh: the Lord ſhall have them in deriſion.

Then ſhall he ſpeake vnto them in his wrath, and vexe them in his ſore diſpleaſure, (ſaieng)

4 O ye ſonnes of men, how long will ye turne my glorie into ſhame, lo uing vanitie and ſeeking lies? Sélah.

146 Put not your truſt in Princes, nor in the ſonne of man: for there is no helpe in him.

For when his breath departeth, and he returneth to his earth, his

thoughts

thoughts perish.

It is better to trust in the Lorde, than to haue confidence in man. 118

It is better to trust in the Lorde, than to haue confidence in princes.

Except the Lord build the house, they labor in vaine that builde it: except the Lord keepe the citie, the keeper watcheth in vaine. 127

The king is not saued ky the multitude of an host; neither is the mightie man deliuered by great strength. 33

An horse is a vaine helpe, & shall not deliuer anie by his great strēgth.

Some thust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the Name of the Lorde our God. 20

They are brought downe and fallen, but we are risen, and stande vpright.

In God will I trust: I will not be afraid what man can doe vnto me. 56

GOD hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse, neither delighteth he in the legs of man. 147

The Lorde breaketh the counsell of the heathen, & bringeth to naught the deuises of the people. 33

The

94 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vaine.

103 For he knoweth whereof we be made; he remembreth that we are but dust.

The daies of man are as grasse; as a floure of the field, so floriſheth he. For the winde goeth ouer it, and it is gone, and the place thereof ſhall knowe it no more.

78 He remembreth that they were fleſh: yea, a winde that paſſeth and commeth not againe.

33 The counſell of the Lorde ſhall ſtand for euer; and the thoughts of his hart throughout all ages.

62 Yet the children of men are vanitie, the chiefe men are liars: to lay them vpon a balance, they are altogether lighter than vanitie.

The 21. lynke;

An exhortation to Princes, iudges, and magiſtrates *to truſt in the Lord.*

Psa. 82. GOD ſtandeth in the aſſemblie of Gods, he iudgeth amōg Gods. How long will ye iudge vniuſtlie,

accept the person of the wicked? Selah.

3 Doe right to the poore and fatherles: doe iustice to the poore and needie. 82

4 Deliuer the poore & needie; saue them from the hand of the wicked.

5 They knowe not and vnderstand nothing: they walke in darkenes, albeit all the foundations of the earth are moued.

6 I haue said, Ye are Gods, and ye all are children of the most high.

7 But ye shall die as a man, and ye Princes shall fall like others.

10 Be wise now therefore, ye kings: be learned, ye iudges of the earth. 2

11 Giue vnto the Lorde ye sonnes of the mightie; giue vnto the Lorde glorie and strength. 29

11 Serue the Lord in feare, and reioise in trembling. 2

12 Kisse the sonne, least he be angrie and ye perish in the waie, when his wrath shall sodeinlie burne. Blessed are all they which trust in him.

The

The 22. and last lynke of this first part: An exhortation to all men, to trust onelie, and to depend vvholie vpon God.

Psa.146

Lessed is he, which hath the God of Iakob for his helpe, whose hope is in the Lord his God;

Which made heauen and earth, the sea, & all which therein is: which keepeth his fidelitie for euer.

Which executeth iustice for the oppressed; which giueth bread to the hungrie; the Lorde looseth the prisoners.

The Lord giueth sight to the blind; the Lorde raiseth vp the crooked; the Lorde loueth the righteous.

The Lorde keepeth the strangers; he relieueth the fatherles and widowe, but ouerthroweth the waie of the wicked.

40 Blessed is the man, which maketh the Lorde his trust, & regardeth not the proud, nor such as turne aside vnto lies.

8 It is better to truſt in the Lorde, than to haue confidence in man. 118

9 It is better to truſt in the Lorde, than to haue confidence in Princes.

10 All nations haue compaſſed me; but in the Name of the Lorde ſhall I deſtroie them.

11 They haue compaſſed me, yea, they haue compaſſed me: but in the Name of the Lord I ſhall deſtroy thē.

12 They come about me like Bees; but they are quenched as a fire of thornes: for in the Name of the Lorde I ſhall deſtroie them.

13 They haue thruſt ſore at me, that I might fall; but the Lord hath holpen me.

14 The Lord is my ſtrength and my ſong: for he hath bin my deliuerāce.

8 I haue ſet the Lord alwaies before me: for he is at my right hande, therefore I ſhall not ſlide. 16

11 In God doe I truſt: I will not be afraide what man can doe vnto me. 56

6 The Lord is with me: therefore I will not feare what man can doe vnto me. 118

7 The Lord is with me among them which helpe me; therefore ſhall I ſee my

my deſire vpon mine enimies.

27 The Lorde is my light, and my ſaluation; whome ſhall I feare? The Lorde is the ſtrength of my life; of whome ſhall I be afraide?

Though an hoſt pitched againſt me, I ſhall not be afraide: though war be raiſed againſt me, I will truſt in him.

3 I will not be afraide for ten thouſand of the people, that ſhould beſet me round about.

20 Some truſt in chariots, and ſome in horſes: but we will remember the Name of the Lorde our God.

They are brought downe & fallen, but we are riſen, and ſtand vpright.

147 He hath no pleaſure in the ſtrēgth of an horſe; neither delighteth he in the legs of man.

But the Lorde delighteth in them which feare him, and attend vpon his mercie.

28 The Lorde is my ſtrength and my ſhield; mine hart truſted in him, and I was helped: therefore mine hart ſhall reioiſe, and with my ſong will I praiſe him.

130 I haue waited on the Lorde: my ſoule

ſoule hath waited, and I haue truſted in his worde.

My ſoule waiteth on the Lorde more than the morning watch, watcheth for the morning. 130

The Lord redeemeth the ſoules of his ſeruants: & none, that truſt in him ſhall periſh. 34

The Lorde is neere vnto all which call vpon him; yea, to all which call vpon him in truth. 145

He will fulfill the deſire of them which feare him; he alſo will heare their crie, and will ſaue them.

The ſaluatiō of the righteous men is from the Lorde; he ſhall be their ſtrength in the time of trouble. 37

The Lorde ſhall helpe them, and deliuer them; he ſhall deliuer them from the wicked, and ſaue them becauſe they truſt in him.

Hope in the Lorde, be ſtrong, and he ſhall comfort thine hart, and truſt in the Lorde. 27

Truſt thou in the Lorde, and doe good; dwell in the lande, and thou ſhalt be fed aſſuredlie. 37

And delite thy ſelfe in the Lord: & he ſhall giue thee thine harts deſire.

Commit

37 Cómit thy waie vnto the Lorde, & truſt in him: & he ſhal bring it to pas.

He ſhall bring foorth thy righteouſnes as the light; and thy iudgement as the noone daie.

Waite patientlie vpon the Lorde, and hope in him.

They which waite vpon the Lorde ſhall inherit the lande.

Waite thou on the Lord, & keepe his waie, and he ſhall exalt thee, that thou ſhalt inherit the lande; when the wicked ſhal periſh, thou ſhalt ſee.

55 Caſt thy burthen (therefore) vpon the Lorde, and he ſhall nouriſh thee; he will not ſuffer the righteous to fall for euer.

115 Yee which feare the Lorde, truſt in the Lorde: for he is their helper and their ſhield.

34 Taſte yee and ſee, how gracious the Lord is: bleſſed is the man which truſteth in him.

Feare the Lorde ye his Saints: for nothing wanteth to thé which feare him.

31 All ye which truſt in the Lorde, be ſtrong, & he ſhall eſtabliſt your hart.

The end of the firſt part.

The seconde part of *Dauids chaine,*

The first lynke;

The desire of a christian to please God, and to profite *in his feare.*

Pſalme

Rooue me, O Lorde, and trie me; examine my reines, and mine hart. 26

For thy louing kindenes is before mine eies; therefore haue I walked in thy truth.

I am a companion of all them which feare thee, and keepe thy precepts. 119

In thy saints which are in the earth and in the excellent is my delite. 16

I reioise, when they saie to me, we will go into the house of the Lorde. 122

For a daie in thy courts is better than a thousand otherwhere: I had rather be a doore keper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tabernacles of wickednes. 84 116

26 O Lorde I loue the habitation of thine House, and the place where thine honor dwelleth.

133 Beholde, how good and how comelie a thing it is, brethren to dwell euen together.

It is like the precious ointment vpon the head, that runneth downe vpon the beard, euen vnto Aarons beard, which went downe on the border of his garments.

And as the dew of Hermon, which falleth vpon the mountaines of Zion, for there the Lorde appointed the blessing and life for euer.

26 I haue not haunted with vaine persons, neither kept companie with the dissemblers.

I haue hated the assemblie of the euill, and haue not companied with the wicked.

I will wash mine handes in innocencie, O Lorde, and compasse thine altar,

That I may declare with the voice of thankesgiuing, and set foorth all thy wonderous workes.

119 By thy preceptes I haue gotten vnderstanding: therefore I hate all

the waies of falsehoode.
I hate falsehoode and abhor it, 119
but thy Lawe doe I loue.
Behold, I desire thy commande-
ments; quicken me in thy righte-
ousnes.
I haue longed for thy saluation,
O Lorde, and thy Lawe is my delite.
My soule hath kept thy testimo-
nies: for I loue them exceedinglie.
Mine hart breaketh for the desire
to thy iudgements alway.
Oh howe I loue thy Lawe? it is
my meditation continuallie.
I haue not declined from thy
iudgements; for thou didst teach me.
Surelie thou wilt lighten my can- 18
dle; the Lorde my God will lighten
my darkenes.
I am small and despised: yet doe 119
I not forget thy precepts.
I preuented the morning light, &
cried; for I waited on thy worde.
Mine eies preuent the night wat-
ches to meditate in thy worde.
I haue remembred thy Name,
Lorde, in the night, and haue kept
thy Lawe.
Consider, Lorde, howe I loue thy
pre-

precepts: quicken me according
thy louing kindnes.

119 I hate vaine inuentions, but
lawe doe I loue.

139 Doe not I hate them, Lord
which hate thee? and doe not
earneſtlie contend with thoſe th
riſe vp againſt thee?

I hate them with an vnfained h
tred, as they were mine vtter e
mies.

119 Feare is come vpon me for t
wicked, which forſake thy lawe.

My zeale hath euen couſume
me, becauſe mine enimies haue fo
gotten thy words.

Mine eies guſh out with riuers
water, becauſe they kept not t
Lawe.

I ſawe the tranſgreſſors and wa
greeued, becauſe they kept not t
worde.

139 Howe deere therefore are t
thoughts vnto me, O God? how
great is the ſumme of them?

If I ſhoulde count them, they a
mo than the ſande: when I wake
am ſtill with thee.

119 Therefore I eſteeme all thy mo
in

me: I will knowe none euil.

Him, that priuilie ſlandereth his neighbor, will I deſtroie: him that hath a proude looke and high hart, I can not ſuffer. 101

Mine eies ſhall be vnto the faithfull of the lande, that they maie dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect waie, he ſhall ſerue me.

There ſhall no deceitfull perſon dwel within mine houſe: he that telleth lies, ſhall not remaine in my ſight.

Betimes will I deſtroie all the wicked of the lande, that I may cut of all the workers of iniquitie from the citie of the Lorde.

All the hornes of the wicked alſo will I breake: but the hornes of the righteous ſhall be exalted. 75

The third lynke;

The faith and confeſſion of a Chriſtian.

I The Lord is my rocke, & my fortreſſe, & he that deliuereth me, my God & my ſtrēgth in him will I truſt; my Pſal. 18.

shielde, the horne also of my salua-
on, and my refuge.

31 In thee, O Lorde, haue I put m-
trust; let me neuer be confounded.

71 In thee, O Lorde doe I trust, l-
me neuer be ashamed.

31 How great is thy goodnes, whic-
thou hast laid vp for them, that fea-
thee? and done to them that trust i-
thee, euen before the sonnes of me-

17 Thou art the Sauiour of the whic-
trust in thee.

25 For as manie as hope in thee sha-
not be ashamed: but they are co-
foūded which transgresse thy lawe-

56 When I was afraide, I trusted i-
thee.

31 I haue hated all them that gi-
themselues to deceitfull vanities:
I trust in the Lorde.

I trusted in thee, O Lorde: I sai-
Thou art my God.

22 Thou didst drawe me out of th-
wombe: thou gauest me hope euc-
at my mothers brest.

I was cast vpon thee, euen from th-
wombe: thou art my God from m-
mothers bellie.

4 I will laie me downe therefore, an-
slee-

sleepe in peace: for thou, Lorde, onlie makest me dwell in safetie.

For on thee, O Lorde, doe I waite; thou wilt heare me, my Lorde, my God. 38

O Lorde of hosts, blessed is the man which trusteth in thee. 84

Let thy mercie, O Lorde, be vpon vs, as we trust in thee. 33

And let all them which trust in thee, reioise and triumph for euer & couer thou them. 5

The fourth lynke:

A confession of our sinnes, with an earnest petition that *God would pardon them.*

HEare me when I cal, O God of my righteousnes: thou hast set me at libertie, when I was in distres: haue mercie vpon me, & harken vnto my praier. Psal. 4.

Heare my wordes, O Lorde, vnderstand my meditation. 5

Harken vnto the voice of my crie, my king and my God: for vnto thee doe I praie.

19 Let the wordes of my mouth, and the meditation of mine hart be acceptable in thy sight, O Lorde, my strength and my redeemer.

39 Heare my paier, O Lorde, and harken vnto my cry; kepe not silence at my teares, for I am a stranger with thee, and a soiorner as al my fathers.

42 As the Hart braieth for the riuers of water: so panteth my soule after thee, O God.

130 Out of the deepe places, haue I called vnto thee, O Lorde.

Lorde heare my voice: let thine eares attende vnto the voice of my praiers.

25 Turne thy face vnto me, and haue mercie vpon mee: for I am desolate and poore.

The sorrowes of mine hart are enlarged; draw me out of my troubles.

Looke vpon mine affliction, and my trauel, and forgiue all my sinnes.

38 O Lorde, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chastise mee in thy wrath.

69 O God, thou knowest my foolishnes, and my faults are not hid from thee.

25 Remember not the sinnes of my youth

youth, nor my rebellions: but according to thy kindnes remember thou me; euen for thy goodnes sake, O Lord.

Who can vnderstande his faultes? 19
clense me from my secret sinnes.

If thou, O Lorde, straitlie markest 130
iniquities, O Lorde, who shal stande?

But mercie is with thee, that thou maiest be feared.

For thy Names sake, O Lorde, be 25
mercifull vnto mine iniquitie, for it is great.

Be mercifull vnto me, O Lord, for 86
I crie vnto thee continuallie.

Reioise the soule of thy seruant: for vnto thee, O Lorde, doe I lift vp my soule.

For thou, Lord, art good and mercifull, and of great kindnes vnto all them which call vpon thee.

Giue eare, Lorde, vnto my praier, and harken to the voice of my supplication.

Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for 31
I am in troble: mine eie, my soule, & my bellie are consumed with griefe.

For my life is wasted with heauines, and my yeres with mourning;

my strength faileth for my paine, & my bones are consumed.

40 Withdrawe not thy téder mercie from me, O Lorde: let thy mercie, and thy truth alwaie preserue me.

For innumerable troubles haue compassed me: my sinnes haue taken such holde vpon me, that I am not able to looke vp; yea they are moe in number than the heares of mine head: therefore mine hart hath failed me.

38 There is nothing sounde in my flesh, because of thine anger: neither is there rest in my bones because of my sinne.

For mine iniquities are gone ouer mine head: and as a waightie burthen they are too heauie for me.

41 Therefore doe I saie, Lorde haue mercie vpon me: heale my soule, for I haue sinned against thee.

51 Haue mercie vpon me, O God, according to thy louing kindnes; according to the multitude of thy cópassions put awaie mine iniquities.

Wash me throughlie from mine iniquitie, and clense me from my sin.

For I know mine iniquities, & my

sinnes

sinnes are euer before men.

Against thee, against thee onelie 51
haue I sinned, and done euill in thy sight.

Beholde I was borne in iniquitie, and in sinne hath my mother conceaued me.

Purge me with ysop, and I shall be cleane; wash me and I shall be whiter than snowe.

Make me to heare ioie and gladnes, that the bones which thou hast broken may reioise.

Create in me a cleane hart, O God, renue a right spirit within me.

Cast me not awaie from thy presence; and take not thine holie Spirit from me.

Restore to me the ioie of thy saluation; and stablish me with thy free Spirite.

Heare me, O Lord, for thy louing 69
kindnes is good: turne vnto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

Thou Lorde, art a pitifull God, 86
and mercifull, slowe to anger, and great in kindnes, and truth.

Remember thy tender mercies, 25

Psalme *The second part*

and thy louing kindnes : for the
haue bin for euer.

19 Keepe thy seruant also from pre-
sumptuous sinnes, let thē not reigne
ouer me : so shall I be vpright, and
made cleane from much wickednes.

51 Then shall I teach thy waies vnto
the wicked : and sinners shall be con-
uerted vnto thee.

For thou desirest no sacrifice,
though I would giue it : thou delitest
not in burnt offerings.

The sacrifices of God are a con-
trite spirite; a contrite and a broken
hart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

Be fauorable vnto Zion.

108 For thy mercie is great aboue the
heauēs, & thy truth vnto the clouds.

The fift lynke;

A generall petition to God that our sinnes may be pardoned.

Psa. 10. HEare, Lord, the desire
of the poore; bend
thine eare, to the
hart.

90 Lord; thou hast

our habitation from generation to generation.

Before the mountaines were made, and before thou haddest framed the earth, and the worlde, euen from euerlasting to euerlasting thou art our God. 90

Thou turnest man to destruction; againe thou saiest, Returne ye sonnes of Adam.

O God of our saluation, heare vs by thy woonderfull righteousnes; O thou the hope of all the endes of the earth, and of them which are far off in the sea. 65

Giue vs helpe against trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man. 60

We haue sinned with our fathers; we haue committed iniquitie, and done wickedlie. 106

Wicked deeds haue preuailed against vs: O God be mercifull vnto our transgressions. 65

Remember not our former iniquities, but make haste, and let thy tender mercies preuent vs, for we are in great miserie. 79

Helpe vs, O God of our saluation, for the glorie of thy Name; deliuer

vs, and be mercifull vnto vs for th
Names sake.

84 Beholde, O God, our shielde, an
loke vpon the face of thine annoi
ted.

85 Forgiue the iniquities of the pe
ple; & couer all their sinnes. Sela

86 For thou, Lord, art good and me
cifull, and of great louing kindne
vnto all them, which call vpon the

The sixt lynke:

A petition for the true knowledge, and vnderstan- *ding of the worde of God.*

Psa. 119

Et my cõplaint co
before thee, O Lor
and giue me vnde
standing accordi
to thy worde.

Blessed art thou,
Lorde, teach me thy statutes:

That with my lips I may decla
all the iudgements of thy mouth.

And may delite more in the w
of thy testimonies, than in all riche

That I may meditate of thy p
cepts, and consider thy waies.

A

And may delite in thy ſtatutes, and 119
neuer forget thy worde.
Grant vnto thy ſeruãt, that I may
liue, and keepe thy worde.
Open mine eies that I may ſee the
woonders of thy Lawe.
I am a ſtranger vpon earth: hide
not thy commandements fro me.
Mine hart breaketh for the deſire
to thy iudgements alwaie.
All thy teſtimonies are my delight,
and my counſellers.
I will praiſe thee with an vpright
hart, when I ſhall learne the iudge-
ments of thy righteouſnes.
Shew me thy waies, O Lorde, and 25
teach me thy paths.
Leade me forth in thy truth, and
teach me: for thou art the God of
my ſaluation; in thee doe I truſt all
the daie.
Make me to vnderſtand the waie 119
of thy precepts, and I will meditate
of thy woonderous workes.
Thine hands haue made me and
faſhioned me; giue me vnderſtan-
ding therefore, that I may learne thy
commandements.
So they which feare thee, ſeing
me

me ſhall reioiſe, becauſe I haue tru-
ſted in thy worde.
119 Shewe the light of thy counte-
nance vpon thy ſeruant, and teach
me thy ſtatutes.
Thou art good & gracious; there-
fore teach me thy ſtatutes.
The earth, O Lorde is full of thy
mercie; teach me thy ſtatutes.
O Lorde I beſeech thee accept
the free offerings of my mouth, and
teach me thy iudgements.
The righteouſnes of thy teſtimo-
nies is euerlaſting; grant me vnder-
ſtanding and I ſhall liue.
Deale with thy ſeruant according
to thy mercie, and teache me thy
ſtatutes.
I am thy ſeruant: grant me there-
fore vnderſtanding, that I may
knowe thy teſtimonies.
My lips ſhall ſet forth thy praiſe,
when thou haſt taught me thy ſta-
tutes.
My tongue ſhall entreate of thy
worde: for all thy commandements
are righteous.
36 For with thee is the well of life,
and in thy light ſhall we ſee light.
The

The ſeuenth lynke;

A prayer for Grace to liue according vnto the worde *of God.*

Ith my whole hart I crie, heare me, O Lorde, that I may keepe thy ſtatutes. Pſa.119

I beſeech thee, ſaue me, that I may keepe thy teſtimonies.

Let my praier be directed in thy ſight as incenſe, & the liſting vp of mine hãds, as an euening ſacrifice. 141

Try me, O God, & know mine hart; proue me, and know my thoughts. 139

And conſider if there be anie way of wickednes in me, and leade me in the waie for euer.

I haue gone aſtraie like a loſt ſheepe; ſeeke thy ſeruant, for I doe not forget thy commandements. 119

Teach me thy waie, Lorde, and leade me in a right path, becauſe of mine enimies. 27

O Lorde, teach me thy waie, and I will walke in thy truth: knit mine 86

hart

hart vnto thee, that I may feare thy Name.

119 Let thy louing kindnes come vnto me, O Lorde, and thy saluation according to thy promise.

Let mine hart be vpright in thy statutes, that I be not ashamed.

Oh that my waies were directed to keepe thy statutes:

Then shoulde I not be confounded, when I haue respect vnto all thy commandements.

In thy presence with mine whole hart doe I make my supplication: be mercifull vnto me according to thy promise.

That I may consider my waies, & turne my feete into thy testimonies.

Wherewith shall a yong man redresse his waie? In taking heed thereto according to thy worde.

Teach me, O Lorde, the waie of thy statutes, and I will keepe it vnto the ende.

Giue me vnderstanding, that I may keepe thy Lawe, that I may keepe it with my whole hart,

Direct me in the path of thy commandements: for therein is my de-

light,

light.

16 Incline mine hart vnto thy testi- 119
monies, and not to couetousnes.

37 Turne awaie mine eies from re-
garding vanitie, and quicken me in
thy waie.

38 Stablish thy promise to thy ser-
uant, because he feareth thee.

133 Direct my steps in thy worde, and
let none iniquitie haue dominion
ouer me.

121 Let not the foote of pride come 36
against me: and let not the hand of
wicked men mooue me.

9 Gather not my soule with the sin- 26
ners, nor my life with the bloudie
men.

10 In whose handes is wickednes, &
their right hand is full of bribes.

43 Take not the worde of truth vt- 119
terlie out of my mouth, for I waite
for thy iudgements.

3 Set a watch, O Lorde, before my 141
mouth, and kepe the doore of my
lips.

4 Incline not mine hart to euill, that
I shoulde commit wicked workes
with men that worke iniquitie; and
let me not eate of their delicates.

The

119 The proude haue had me exceedinglie in deriſion: yet haue I not declined from thy Lawe.

Teach me good iudgement and knowledge, for I haue beleeued thy commandements.

117 Staie my ſteps in thy paths, that my feete doe not ſlip.

119 Stabliſh me according to thy promiſe that I may liue, and diſapoint me not of mine hope.

Staie thou me, and I ſhall be ſafe, and I will delite continuallie in thy ſtatures.

Cauſe me to make haſt to keepe thy commandements.

51 Create in me a cleane hart, O God, and renue a right ſpirit within me.

Caſt me not awaie from thy preſence; and take not thine holie ſpirit fro me.

Reſtore in me the ioie of thy ſaluation, and ſtabliſh me with thy free ſpirit.

143 Let me heare thy louing kindnes betimes, for in thee doe I truſt: ſhew me the waie, that I ſhould walke in, for I lift vp my ſoule vnto thee.

Teach

10 Teach me to doe thy will, for thou art my God: let thy good spirit leade me into the land of righteousnes. 143

The eight lynke;

A requeſt vnto God that he would bleſſe vs with tempo- *rall commodities.*

1 God thou art my God, earelie wil I seeke thee; my soule thirsteth for thee; my flesh longeth greatlie after thee in a baren and drie land without water. Psal. 63

2 Thus I behold thee as in the sanctuarie, when I beholde thy power & glorie.

15 The eies of all waite vpon thee, and thou giuest them their meate in due season. 145

17 How excellent is thy mercie, O God? therefore the children of men trust vnder the shadow of thy wings. 36

18 They shalbe satisfied with the fatnes of thine house: and thou shalt giue them drinke out of the riuer of thy pleasures.

19 For with thee is the Well of life; and

and in thy light shall we see light.

68 Thou, O God, sendest a gracious raine vpon thine inheritance, and when it is wearie, thou refreshest it.

Thy Cõgregation dwelleth therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnes prepared it for the poore.

86 Incline thine eare, O Lorde, and heare me: for I am poore & needie.

Giue eare vnto my praier, and hearken to the voice of my supplication.

144 That our sonnes may be as the plants growing vp in their youth, and our daughters as the corner stones grauen after the similitude of a palace.

That our corners may be full and abounding with diuerse sorts, and that our shepe may bring forth thousands, and ten thousand in our streetes:

That our oxen may be strong to labor; that there be none inuasion nor going out, nor no crieng in our streetes.

Blessed are the people, that be so yea, blessed are the people whose God is the Lorde.

Be gracious vnto vs, O God, that the earth may bring forth hir encrease. 67.

The ninth lynke;

A prayer for the prosperous estate of our Queene, *and Counsell.*

Giue thy iudgemẽts to our queene, O God, and thy righteousnes to hir counsell. Psal. 72.

That I may iudge thy people in righteousnes, and thy poore with equitie.

Let the mountaines & hils bring peace to thy people by iustice.

Let them iudge the poore of thy people; saue the children of the needie, and subdue the oppressor.

So shall they feare thee as long as the Sunne & Moone endureth frō generation to generation.

Cause them to deliuer the poore, when he crieth; the needie also, and him which hath no helper.

Make them to be mercifull to the poore and needie, and preserue the soules of the poore:

To

72 To redeeme their ſoules from deceit and violence, and deerelie in accompt of their bloud.

82 O God, ariſe, judge thou the earth, for all nations are thine.

12 The wicked walke on euerie ſide; when they are exalted it is a ſhame for the ſonnes of men.

The tenth lynke;
A praier for an healthfull and happie life.

Pſal. 19. LET the wordes of my mouth, and the meditation of mine hart be acceptable in thy ſight, O Lorde, my ſtrength and my redeemer.

31 Make me to be glad and reioiſe in thy mercie; beholde my trouble; and ſee mine aduerſities.

119 Beholde mine affliction and deliuer me: for I doe not forget thy Lawe.

Great are thy tender mercies, O Lorde; quicken me according to thy iudgements.

Let my ſoule liue, & it ſhall praiſe thee.

thee.

O that I might not die, but liue, to declare the workes of the Lorde. 118

Chastise and correct me, O Lord, but deliuer me not to death.

For what profit is there of my bloud; when I go downe to the pit? shall the dust giue thankes to thee? or shall it declare thy truth? 30

Heare therefore, O Lorde, and haue mercie on me; Lorde be thou mine helper.

Quicken me, O Lorde, for thy Names sake, and for thy righteousnes bring my soule out of trouble. 143

Quicken me according to thy louing kindnes: that I may keepe the testimonies of thy mouth. 119

My soule cleaueth to the dust, quicken me according to thy worde.

O my God, take me not awaie in the mids of my daies: thy yeares endure from generation to generation. 102

I praie thee that thy mercie maie comfort me according to thy promise vnto thy seruant. 119

Let thy tender mercies come vnto me, that I may liue: for thy lawe is my delite.

Turne

86 Turne vnto me, and haue mercy vpon me: giue thy strength vnto thy seruant, and saue the sonne of thine handmaide.

Shewe a token of thy goodnes toward me, that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed.

51 Make me to heare ioie & gladnes that the bones which thou hast broken maie reioise.

The 11. lynke;
A praier vnto God when we are afflicted anie waies.

Psa.130 OVt of the deepe places doe I call vnto thee, O Lorde.

Lorde heare my voice: Let thine eares attend to the voice of my praiers.

69 Helpe me, O God, euen in the multitude of thy mercies; O God, heare me in the truth of thy saluation

Saue me, O God: for the waters are entred euen to my soule.

I stick fast in the deepe mire, where no staie is: I am come into deepe waters, & the streames run ouer me.

I

I am wearie of crieng, my throte is drie, mine eies faile, when I waite for my God. 69

One deepe calleth another deepe by the noise of thy water spouts: all thy waues and thy floods are gone ouer me. 42

Deliuer me out of the myre that I sinke not; let me be deliuered from them which hate me, and out of the deepe waters. 69

Let not the waterflood drowne me, neither let the deepe swalow me vp, and let not the pit shut hir mouth vpon me.

Heare me, O Lord, for thy louing kindnes, is good; turne vnto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

And hide not thy face from thy seruant, for I am in troble, make hast and heare me.

Drawe neere vnto my soule, and redeeme it, deliuer me because of mine enimies.

Hide not thy face from me, neither cast thy seruant awaie in displesure: thou art my succor; leaue me not, neither forsake me, O God of 27

my

my saluation.

119 Let my supplication come before thee, and deliuer me according to thy promise.

Let thine hande helpe me; for I haue chosen thy precepts.

My soule fainteth for thy saluation: yet I waite for thy worde.

Mine eies faile for thy promises, saieng, when wilt thou comfort me?

For I am like a botle in the smoke, yet doe I not forget thy statutes.

90 Returne, O Lorde, nowe at the length, and be pacified towards thy seruants.

Fill vs with thy mercie betimes, so shall we reioise and be glad all our daies.

Comfort vs according to the daies that thou hast afflicted vs, and according to the yeares that we haue seene euill.

Let thy worke be seene towards thy seruant, and thy glorie vpon their children.

109 Because I am poore and needie, & mine hart is wounded within me.

I depart like the shadowe that declineth, and am shaken off as the

Gra-

Grashopper.

My knees are weake through fa- 109
sting, and my flesh hath lost all fatnes.

Let my soule liue, and it shall 119
praise thee.

That I may praise thy name with 69
a song, and magnifie thee with thankesgiuing.

And that shall please thee better than yong bullockes, which haue hornes, and hoofes.

The 12. lynke;

A praier in aduersitie.

WE haue heard with Psal. 44.
our eares, O God, our fathers haue tolde vs the works, that thou hast done in their daies, in the olde time:

How thou hast driuen out the heathen with thine hand, & planted them.

For they inherited not the lande by their owne sworde, neither did their owne arme saue them; but thy right hand, and thine arme, and the

light of thy countenance, becau
thou didst fauor them.

44 Thou art my king, O God, send
helpe vnto Iaacob.

Through thee haue we thrust bac
our aduersaries: by thy Name ha
we troden downe them that rose
against vs.

For we doe not trust in our bow
neither can our sword saue vs.

But thou hast saued vs from o
aduersaries, and put them to confu
sion which hate vs.

Therefore will we praise thee o
God continuallie, and will confes
thy Name for euer. Selah.

But now thou art far of, & puni
vs to confusion, and goest not fo
with our armies.

Thou makest vs to turne bac
from the aduersarie; and they, whi
hate vs spoile for themselues.

Thou giuest vs as sheepe to be e
ten; and doest scatter vs among
nations.

Thou sellest thy people with
gaine; and doest not encrease th
price.

Thou makest vs a reproch to o
neig

neighbors, a ieſt & a laughing ſtocke to them which are round about vs.

Thou makeſt vs a prouerbe amõg the nations, and a nodding of the head among the people. 44

Our confuſion is dailie before vs; and the ſhame of our face hath couered vs;

For the voice of the ſlanderer and rebuker; for the enimie & auenger.

All this is come vpon vs, yet doe we not forget thee, neither deale we falſlie concerning thy couenant.

Our hart is not turned backe: neither our ſteps gone out of thy paths.

Albeit thou haſt ſmitten vs downe into the place of dragons, and couered vs with the ſhadowe of death.

If we haue forgotten the name of our God, and holden vp our hands to a ſtrange God,

Wilt thou not ſearch it? for thou knoweſt the ſecrets of the hart,

Surelie for thy ſake are we ſlaine continuallie; and are counted as ſheepe for the ſlaughter.

Vp, why ſleepeſt thou, O Lorde? awake, be not far of for euer.

Wherefore hideſt thou thy face?

and forgettest our miserie and our affliction?

44 For our soule is beaten downe vnto the dust; our bellie cleaueth vnto the grounde.

Rise vp for our succor, & redeeme vs for thy mercies sake.

The 13. lynke;

A praier when enimies doe persecute vs.

Psal. 56. BE mercifull vnto me, O God, for man would swallow me vp, he fighteth continuallie and vexeth me.

Mine enimies doe spurne me dailie; for manie doe fight against me O thou most High.

All line owne wordes grieue me dailie; al their thoughts are against me to doe me hurt.

They gather together, and keepe themselues close; they marke my steps because they wait for my soule.

54 Saue me, O God, by thy Name, & by thy power iudge me.

O God, heare my praier; harken vnto

vnto the words of my mouth.

For ſtrangers are riſen vp againſt me, & Tyrants ſeke my ſoule; they haue not ſet God before their eies. Sélah. 54

They haue laide a net for my ſteps; my ſoule is preſſed downe; they haue digged a pit before me, and haue fallen into the mids of it. Sélah. 57

All they which hate me, whiſper together againſt me, euen againſt me doe they imagine mine hurt. 41

The wicked haue waited for me to deſtroie me: but I will conſider thy teſtimonies. 119

They haue compaſſed vs now in our ſteps: they haue ſet their eies to bring vs downe to the grounde. 17

Like as a Lion which is greedie of his praie; and as it were a Lions whelpe lurking in ſecret places.

But mine eies looke vnto thee, O Lord God; in thee is my truſt; leaue not my ſoule deſtitute. 141

Keepe me from the ſnare which they haue laid for me; and from the grens of the workers of iniquitie.

I call vnto thee; helpe me, O God: incline thine eare to me, and harken 17

vnto my wordes.

17 Shewe thy marueilous mercies, thou which art the Sauior of them that trust in thee, from such as resist thy right hand.

Keepe me as the apple of the eie: hide me vnder the shadowe of thy wings.

Frō the wicked that oppresse me, from mine enimies, which compasse me rounde about for my soule.

From men by thine hand, O Lord, from men of the worlde, who haue their portion in this life.

35 For without cause they haue hid the pit and their net for me: without cause haue they digged a pit for my soule.

140 Let not the wicked haue his desire, O Lorde: performe not his wicked thought, least he be prowde.

59 O my God, deliuer me from mine enimies; defend me from them which rise vp against me.

Deliuer me frō the wicked doers, and saue me from the bloudie men.

For lo, they haue laid waite for my soule: the mightie men are gathered against me, not for mine offence

not for my sinne, O Lorde.

They run and prepare themselues 59
without a fault on my part: arise
therefore to assist me, and beholde.

The 14. lynke;
A prayer for deliuerance 20
out of trouble.

O Lorde my God, in Psal. 7.
thee doe I put my
trust; saue me from
all that persecute
me, & deliuer me.

Vnto thee, O Lord, 25
doe I lift vp my soule.

My God I trust in thee, let me
not be confounded; let not mine e-
nimies reioise ouer me.

For this is my request, that they 38
reioise not in mine hurt; nor extoll
themselues when my foote slippeth.

In thee, O Lorde, haue I put my 31
trust; let me neuer be confounded;
deliuer me in thy righteousnes.

Bowe downe thine eare to me,
make haste to deliuer me; be vnto
me a strong rocke, and an house of
defence to saue me.

For thou art my rocke and my for-

tresse: therefore for thy Names sake direct me and guide me.

31 Draw me out of the net that they haue laide priuilie for me: for thou art my strength.

Into thine hands I commend my spirit; for thou hast redeemed me, O Lorde God of truth.

I haue hated them which giue themselues to deceitfull vanities; for I trust in the Lorde.

Make me to be glad, and reioice in thy mercie; beholde my trouble and see mine aduersities.

Thou hast not shut me vp in the hande of the enimie, but hast set my feete at large.

119 Answere for thy seruant in that which is good, & let not the proude oppresse me.

Mine eies haue failed me in waiting for thy saluation, and for thy iust promise.

140 For the proude haue laide a snare for me, and spred a net with cordes in my path waie, and set grens for me. Sélah.

Therefore doe I saie vnto the Lorde, Thou art my God: heare, O

Lorde,

Lorde, the voice of my praier.

Heare my voice according to thy louing kindnes: O Lorde quicken me according to thy iudgement. 119

They draw nere, which follow after malice, & are far from thy Lawe.

Drawe thou neere, O Lorde; for al thy commandements are true.

Go not far from me, O God; my God haſt thee to helpe me. 71

Keepe my ſoule and deliuer me; let me not be confoũded, for I truſt in thee. 25

By this I ſhall know that thou fauoreſt me; if mine enimie doth not triumph againſt me. 41

The 15. lynke;

A praier in the time of perſecution.

HAue mercie vpõ me O God, haue mercie vpõ me: for my ſoule truſteth in thee, and in the ſhadow of thy wings will I truſt, till theſe afflictions ouerpaſſe. Pſal. 57.

I will call vnto the moſt high God,

euen to the God which performeth his promise toward me.

61 Heare my crie, O God, giue eare vnto my praier.

119 Looke vpon me, and be mercifull vnto me, as thou vsest to doe vnto those which loue thy Name.

Deliuer me from the oppression of men.

The proude haue digged pits for me, which is not after thy Lawe.

Princes persecute mee without cause, but mine hart standeth in awe of thy wordes.

86 O God, the proude are risen vp gainst me, and the assemblies of violent men haue sought my soule, and haue not set thee before them.

57 My soule is among Lions, I lie among the children of men, that are set on fire; whose teeth are speares and arrowes; & their tong a sharpe sworde.

22 Manie yong Buls doe compasse me; mightie Buls doe inclose me.

They gape vpon me with their mouthes, as a ramping and roaring Lion.

Yea, dogs doe compasse me,

the assemblie of the wicked doe inclose me, they pierce mine handes and my feete.

7 They come round about me dailie like water, and rush vpon me together. 88

8 So that I saie, O that I had wings like a Dooue, then would I flie awaie and rest. 55

9 Behold, I would take my flight far of, and lodge in the wildernes. Sélah.

10 I would make hast for my deliuerance from the stormie winde and tempest.

11 But thou, O Lorde, art a pitifull God and mercifull, slowe to anger & great in kindnes and truth. 86

12 Turne vnto me, and haue mercie vpon me; giue thy strength vnto thy seruant, and saue the sonne of thy handmaide.

13 Shewe a token of thy goodnes toward me, that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed because thou, O Lord, hast holpen and comforted me.

14 Rescue me and deliuer me in thy righteousnes; incline thine eare vnto me and saue me. 71

Be

71 Be thou my ſtrong rocke, whereunto I may alwaie reſort; thou haſt given commandement to ſaue me; for thou art my rocke, and my fortres.

Deliuer me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked: out of the hand of the euill and cruell man.

For thou art mine hope, O Lord God, euen my truſt fro my youth.

9 Haue mercie vpon me, O Lorde, conſider the trouble which I ſuffer of them which hate me, thou that liftest me vp from the gates of death.

140 Deliuer me, O Lorde, from the euill man: and preſerue me from the cruell man.

Which imagine euill thinges in their hart, & make war continuallie.

35 For they ſpeake not as friends, but they imagine deceitfull wordes a gainſt the quiet of the lande.

120 My ſoule hath to long dwelt with him which hateth peace.

I ſeeke peace, and when I ſpeak thereof, they are bent to war.

144 Sende thine helpe from aboue, deliuer me, and take me out of the great waters, and from the hand of ſtrangers.

Whose mouth talketh vanitie, 144
and their right hand is a right hand of falshoode.

I will sing a new song vnto thee, O God, and sing vnto thee vpon a viol, and an instrument of ten strings.

Thou giuest deliuerance vnto kings, and rescuest thy seruant from the hurtfull sworde.

Rescue me, and deliuer me from the hande of strangers, whose mouth talketh vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of falschoode.

Behold mine enimies, for they are 25
manie; and they hate me with cruell hatred.

They which hate me without a 69
cause are moe than the heares of my head, they which woulde destroie me, and are mine enimies falsely are mightie, so that I restored that which I tooke not.

But Lord, though I am poore and 40
needie, thinke on me: thou art mine helper and my deliuerer: my God, make no tarieng.

I am poore and needie; O God, 70
make haste to me: thou art mine helper and my deliuerer: O Lorde

make

make no tarieng.

40 Let it pleaſe thee, O Lorde, to deliuer me: make haſte, O Lorde, to helpe me.

109 Helpe me, O Lorde my God, ſaue me according to thy mercie.

That they may knowe that this is thine hand; and that thou, Lorde, haſt done it.

Though they curſe, yet bleſſe thou: let them ariſe and be confounded, but make thy ſeruant to reioiſe.

57 Exalt thy ſelfe, O God, aboue the heauen, and let thy glorie be vpon all the earth.

59 Vnto thee, O my ſtrength, will I ſing? for thou God art my defence, and my mercifull God.

142 Bring my ſoule out of priſon, that I may praiſe thy name; which thing if I ſhall obtaine, the righteous will come about me.

The 16. lynke;

A praier with a conſolation when perſecution ceaſeth not, but increaſeth.

Lord, heare my praier, and let my crie come vnto thee. 102

Hide not thy face fro me in the time of my trouble; incline thine care vnto me; whē I call, make haſte to heere me.

Heare my praier, O Lord, & harkē vnto my ſupplication: anſwere me in thy truth, & in thy righteouſnes. 143

(And enter not into iudgement with thy ſeruant: for in thy ſight ſhal none that liueth be iuſtified.)

For the enimie hath peſecuted my ſoule; he hath ſmitten my life downe to the earth; he hath laide me in the darkenes, as they that haue bin dead long ago.

4 Hence it is that my ſpirite is in perplexitie; and mine hart within me is amazed.

5 Yet doe I remember the time paſt; I meditate in all thy works, yea I doe meditate in the works of thine hāds.

6 I ſtretch forth mine handes vnto thee: my ſoule deſireth after thee as the thirſtie land. Sēlah.

7 Heare me ſpeedilie, O Lorde, for my

my spirit faileth: hide not thy face
from me, else I shal be like vnto them
which go downe into the pit.
102 For my daies are consumed like
smoke, and my bones are burnt like
an herth.
Mine hart is smitten & withered
like grasse, because I forgat to eat
my bread.
For the voice of my groaning my
bones doe cleaue to my skynne.
I am like a Pelicane in the wilder-
nes: I am like an Owle of the deserts.
I watch and am as a Sparrowe a-
lone vpon the house top.
Mine enimies reuile me dailie, &
they which rage against me, haue
sworne against me.
Yea, I haue eaten ashes as bread,
& mingled my drinke with weeping.
Because of thine indignation and
wrath: for thou hast heaued me vp,
and cast me downe.
31 I am a reproch among all mine e-
nimies, but especiallie among my
neighbors; and a feare to mine ac-
quaintance, who seing me in the
streete flee from me.
I am forgotten, as a dead man out
of

of minde: I am like a broken veſſell.

20 Rebuke hath broken mine hart, 69
and I am full of heauines, and I looked for ſome to haue pitie on me, but there was none: and for comforters, but I founde none.

21 They gaue me gall in my meate; and in my thirſt they gaue me vineger to drinke.

22 They which ſat in the gate ſpake of me, & the dronkards ſang of me.

19 Thou haſt knowen my reprofe & my ſhame, and my diſhonour; all mine aduerſaries are before thee.

8 Thou doſt count my wandrings; 56
thou putteſt my teares into thy bottle; are they not in thy regiſter?

19 Mine enimies are aliue, and are 38
mightie; and they which hate me wrongfullie are manie.

6 But I am a worme, and no man; a 22
ſhame of men, and the contempt of the people.

7 All they which ſee me, haue me in deriſion; they make a mowe and nod the head, ſaieng.

8 He truſted in the Lord, let him deliuer him; let him ſaue him, ſeeing he loueth him.

For

31 For I haue heard the railing of great men; feare was on euerie side while they consired togither against me, and consulted to take my life.

But I trust in thee, O Lorde; I saie, Thou art my God.

My times are in thine hands; deliuer me from the hand of mine enimies, and from them which persecute me.

69 Let not them which trust in thee, O Lord of hosts, be ashamed for me: let not those which seke thee be confoūded through me, O God of Israel.

For thy sake haue I suffered reproſe: shame hath couered my face.

38 They also, that rewarde euill for good are mine aduersaries, because I followe goodnes.

109 I am become also a rebuke vnto them; they which looke vpon me

89 shake their heads.

But now thou doest reiect and abhor; thou doest shew thy displeasure against thine Annointed.

Thou doest breake the couenant of thy seruant, & profane his crowne casting it on the grounde.

Thou hast broke downe al his walls;

thou

thou hast laid his fortresses in ruine.
41 All that go by the waie spoile him: he is a rebuke vnto his neighbours.
42 Thou hast set vp the right hand of his enimies, and made all his aduersaries to reioice.
43 Thou hast turned the edge of his sworde; and hast not made him to stand in the battell.
44 Thou hast caused his dignitie to decaie; & cast his throne to the ground.
45 The daies of his youth hast thou shortened, and couered him with shame. Sélah.
46 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy selfe, for euer? shall thy wrath burne like fire?
47 Remember of what time I am: wherefore shouldest thou create in vaine all the children of men?
48 What man liueth, and shall not see death? shall he deliuer his soule from the hand of the graue? Sélah.
49 Lord, where are thy former mercies, which thou swarest vnto Dauid in the truth?
50 Remember, O Lorde the rebuke of thy seruants, which I beare in my bosome of all the mightie people.

For

69 For they persecute him whome thou hast smitten: and they ad vnto the sorow of them, whome thou hast wounded.

42 My teares haue bin my meate daie and night, while they dailie saie vnto me, where is thy God?

My bones are cut asunder while mine enimies reproch me, saieng dailie vnto me, Where is thy God?

10 Wherefore doth the wicked contemne God? He saith in his hart, Thou wilt not regard.

38 Forsake me not, O Lorde; be not thou far fro me, my God.

Haste thee to helpe me O my Lorde my saluation.

71 For mine enimies speake of mee, and they that lay waite for my soule, take their counsell together,

Saieng, God hath forsaken him; pursue and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

10 Why standest thou far of, O Lorde; and hidest thee in due time, euen in affliction?

The wicked with pride doth persecute the poore.

13 How long wilt thou forget me, O Lorde,

Lorde, for euer? How long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

How long shall I take coūsell within my selfe, hauing wearines dailie in mine hart? How long shall mine enimies be exalted aboue me? 13

Remember the promise made to thy seruant, wherein thou hast caused me to trust. 119

It is my comfort in my trouble; for thy promise hath quickened me.

My persecutors and mine oppressors are manie; yet doe I not swarue from thy testimonies.

Except thy lawe had bin my delite, I should now haue perished in mine affliction.

I will neuer therefore forget thy precepts: for by thē dost thou comfort me.

Why art thou cast downe, my soule and vnquiet within mee? waite on God: for I will yet giue him thanks, for the helpe of his presence. 42

He will sende from heauen, and saue me from the reproofe of him that would swallowe me. God will sende his mercie, and his truth. Sēlah. 57

The

The 17. lynke;
A praier for succour in the time of war.

Psa.143 DEliuer me, O Lorde from mine enimies for vnto thee doe I flie.

108 Exalt thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens, and let thy glorie be vpon all the earth.

That thy beloued may be deliuered; helpe vs with thy right hande, and heare vs.

Wilt not thou, O God, which hadest forsaken vs, and diddest not goe forth, O God without armies?

Giue vs helpe against trouble, for vaine is the helpe of man.

Through God shall we doe valiantlie: for he shall tread downe our enimies.

61 I will dwell in thy Tabernacle for euer; and my trust shall be vnder the couering of thy wings. Sélah.

140 O Lord, be thou the strength of my saluation: couer thou mine head in the daie of battell.

Pleade

They saie, Come, and let vs cut 83
them of from being a nation; and let the name of Israël be no more in remembrance.

They consult together in hart; & haue made a league against thee.

Remember this, that the enimie 74
hath repeoched the LORDE, and the foolish people blaspheme thy Name.

Giue not the soule of thy turtle dooue vnto the beast; and forget not the Congregation of thy poore for euer.

Consider thy couenant: for the darke places of the earth are full of the habitations of the cruell.

Oh let not the oppressed returne ashamed, but let the poore and needie praise thy Name.

Arise, O God, maintaine thine owne cause: remember the dailie reproch by the foolish man.

Forget not the voice of thine enimies: for the tumult of them that rise against thee, ascendeth continuallie.

Destroie them, O God, let them 5
fall from their counsels: cast them

out for the multitude of their iniq-
ties, because they haue rebelled a-
gainst thee.

5 And let all them that trust in the
reioise and triumph for euer, and co-
uer thou them; and let them whic
loue thy Name reioise in thee.

9 Vp Lord, let not man preuaile: le
the heathen be iudged in thy sight.

Put them in feare, O Lorde, th
the heathen may know that they a
but men. Sélah.

83 Doe thou vnto them as vnto th
Madianites: as to Sisera, and as u
Iabin, at the riuer of Kishon.

They perished at Endor, and wer
doong for the earth.

Make them, euen their Princes
like Oreb, and like Zeeb; yea, al the
Princes like Zebah and Zalmunna.

Which saide, Let vs take for o
possession, the habitations of God.

O my God, make them like vn
a wheele, and as the stubble befo
the winde.

As the fire burneth the forest, an
as the flames setteth the mountai
on fire:

So persecute them with thy tem
pe

peſt and make them afraide with thy ſtorme.

Fill their faces with ſhame, that they may ſeeke thy name, O Lorde. 83

Let them be confounded and troubled for euer: yea let them be put to ſhame and periſh,

That they may knowe that thou, which art called Iehouah, art alone, euē the moſt high ouer al the earth.

Not vnto vs, O Lorde, not vnto vs, but vnto thy Name giue the glorie, for thy louing mercie, and for thy truthes ſake. 115

Let not the heathen ſaie, where is now their God?

But our God is in heauen: he doth whatſoeuer he will.

Wherefore ſaue thy people, and bleſſe thine inheritance: feede them alſo and exalt them for euer. 28

Giue vs helpe againſt trouble: for vaine is the helpe of man. 60

O God of our ſaluation, heare vs for thy wonderfull righteouſnes, O thou the hope of all the endes of the earth, and of them which are far of in the ſea. 65

O Lorde, I praie thee ſaue now; O 118

Lorde, I praie thee now giue proſpe-
ritie.

10 Iudge the fatherles & the poore,
that earthlie man cauſe to feare no
more.

21 Be thou exalted, O Lorde, in thy
ſtrength: ſo will we ſing and praiſe
thy power.

7 So ſhall the Congregation of thy
people compaſſe thee about: for
their ſakes therefore returne on
high.

25 Deliuer Iſraël, O God, out of all
his troubles.

The 19. lynke;

A praier to be ſaid by Chriſtians when they haue loſt anie towne, citie. &c.

Pſa. 79. O God, the heathen are
come into thine inhe-
ritance: thine holie
Temple haue they de-
filed, and made Ieruſa-
lem heapes of ſtones.

The dead bodies of thy ſeruants
haue they giuen to be meate vnto the
foules of the heauen; and the fleſhe of
thy Saints vnto the beaſts of the
earth.

earth.

Their bloud haue they ſhed like waters round about Ieruſalem, and there was none to burie them. 79

We are a reproch vnto our neighbors, euen a ſcorne and deriſion vnto them that are round about vs.

Lord, how long wilt thou be angrie for euer? ſhall thy ielouſie burne like fire?

Poure out thy wrath vpon the heathen which haue not knowen thee, and vpon the kingdoms which haue not called vpon thy Name.

For they haue deuoured Iaçob, & made his dwelling place deſolate.

Remember not againſt vs the former iniquities, but make haſt, and let thy tender mercies preuent vs: for we are in great miſerie.

Helpe vs, O God of our ſaluation, for the glorie of thy Name; and deliuer vs, and be mercifull vnto our ſinnes for thy Names ſake.

Wherefore ſhoulde the heathen then ſaie, Where is their God? let him be knowen among the heathen in our ſight by the vengeance of the bloud of thy ſeruants that is ſhed,

79 Let the sighings of the prisone
come before thee; according to t
mightie arme preserue the childr
of death,

And render to our neighbors se
uenfolde into their bosome their r
proch, wherewith they haue rep
ched thee, O Lorde.

So we thy people, and sheepe
thy pasture shall praise thee for
uer: and from generation to gen
ration we will set forth thy praise.

The 20. lynke;

A praier of the godlie wh
victorie is lost, and the enimie
hath got the vpper hand.

Psal. 94.
Lorde God the ave
ger, O God the ave
ger, shewe thy sel
cleerelie.

Exalt thy selfe, O
Iudge of the worlde, and render a re
warde vnto the proude.

Lorde, how long shall the wicked
how long shall the wicked triumph

They prate & speake fiercelie, a
the workers of iniquitie vaunt them
selue

selues,

They smite downe thy people, O Lorde, and trouble thine heritage. 94

They slaie the widowe and the stranger, and murther the fatherles.

Yet they saie, The Lorde doth not see it, and the God of Iacob doth not regard it.

O Lorde God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the praier of thy people. 80

Thou hast fed them with bread of teares, and giuen them teares to drinke with great measure.

O God, why hast thou put vs away for euer? why is thy wrath kindled against the sheepe of thy pasture? 74

Thinke vpon the Congregation, which thou hast possessed of old, and on the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; and on this mount Zion, wherein thou dwellest.

Lift vp thy strokes, that thou maiest for euer destroie euerie enimie that doth euill to the Sanctuarie.

Thine enimies roare in the mids of thy congregation, and set vp their banners for signes.

74 He that lifted the axes vpon the thicke trees, was renowmed, as one that brought a thing to perfection:

But now they breake downe the carued worke thereof with axes and hammers.

They haue cast thy sanctuarie into the fire, & rased it to the ground, and haue defiled the dwelling place of thy Name.

They saie in their harts, Let vs destroie them altogither: they haue burnt all the Synagoges of God in the land.

We see not our signes: there is not one Prophet more, nor anie with vs that knoweth how long.

O God, how long shall the aduersarie reproch thee? shall the enimie blaspheme thy name for euer?

Why withdraweſt thou thine hand euen thy right hande? drawe it out of thy bosome, and consume them.

89 Lord, where are thy former mercies, which thou swareſt vnto Dauid in thy truth?

80 Thou hast made vs a strife vnto our neighbors, & our enimies laugh at vs among themselues.

1 O God, thou hast cast vs out, thou 60
hast scattered vs, thou hast bin angrie, turne againe vnto vs.

2 Thou hast made the land to tremble, and hast made it to gape; heale the breaches thereof, for it is shaken.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauie things; thou hast made vs to drinke the wine of giddines.

4 But giue I beseech thee, a banner to thé which feare thee; that it may be displaied, because of thy truth. Sélah.

5 That thy beloued may be deliuered, helpe with thy right hande and heare vs.

1 O Lorde be fauorable vnto thy 85
lande; bring the captiuitie of Iacob to an ende.

2 Forgiue the iniquitie of the people, and couer all their sinnes. Sélah.

4 Turne vnto vs, O God our Sauior, and release thine anger towards vs.

5 Wilt thou be angrie with vs for euer? & wilt thou prolong thy wrath from one generation to another?

6 Wilt thou not turne againe and

quicken vs, that thy people may re-
ioise in thee?

85 Shewe vs thy mercie, O Lord, and
grant vs thy saluation.

106 We haue sinned with our fathers,
we haue committed iniquitie, and
done wickedlie.

90 Who knoweth the power of thy
wrath? for according to thy feare is
thine anger.

123 Haue mercie vpon vs, O Lorde,
haue mercie vpon vs: for we haue
suffered too much contempt.

Our soule is filled too full of the
mocking of the welthie, and of the
despitefulnes of the proude.

106 Remember vs, O Lorde, with the
fauor of thy people; and visite vs
with thy saluation.

That thine elect may see thy
goodnes; thy people reioise; and
thine inheritance may be glad.

80 Turne vs againe, O God, & cause
thy face to shine that we may be sa-
ued.

So will not we go backe frō thee;
reuiue thou vs, and we shall call vp-
on thy Name.

The

The 21. lynke:

A praier to be saide when either braules doe encrease, or *Iustice can not be had according vnto right.*

O Lorde, which iudgest the people, iudge thou me according to my righteousnes, and according to the innocencie that is in me. Psal. 7.

Let my mouth dailie rehearse thy righteousnes, and thy saluation: for I know not the number. 71

When thou turnest vnto the praier of the desolate, and doest not despise his praier. 102

Heare the right, O Lorde, consider my crie: harken vnto my praier of lips vnfained. 17

Let my sentence come forth from thy presence, and let thine eies behold equitie.

Proue, and visite my hart in the night; trie me, and thou shalt finde nothing: for I purposed that my mouth should not offende.

Beholde

119 Beholde mine affliction, and de-
liuer me.

Pleade my cause, and deliuer me:
quicken me according vnto thy
worde.

36 Extend thy louing kindenes vn-
them which knowe thee; and thy
righteousnes vnto them which are
vpright.

26 Iudge me O Lorde, for I walke in-
nocentlie; my trust is in thee, and
I wauer not.

86 Preserue thou my soule; for I am
mercifull, saue thy seruant, my God
which trusteth in thee.

119 Remember the promise made to
thy seruant, wherein thou hast caus-
sed me to trust.

For that is my comfort in mine
affliction, and thy worde doth quic-
ken me.

53 Iudge me O God, and defend
my cause against the vnmerciful
people, deliuer me from the decei-
full and wicked man.

For thou art the GOD of my
strength; why doest thou put me
waie? why goe I so mourning when
the enimie oppresseth me?

Arise

Arise and wake to my iudgement; 35
euen to my cause, my God and my
Lorde.

Iudge me, O God my Lord, accor-
ding to thy righteousnes; and let
them not reioise ouer me.

Let them not saie in their harts, O
our soules reioice: neither let them
saie, We haue deuoured him.

Giue me not vnto the lust of mine 27
aduersaries: for there are false wit-
nesses risen vp against me, and such
as speake cruellie.

Cruell witnesses are risen vp; they 35
impute that vnto me which I neuer
knewe.

They gather thē togeather against 94
the soule of the righteous, and con-
demne the innocent bloud.

But the Lord is my refuge, and my
God is the rocke of mine hope.

And he will recompence thē their
wickednes, & destroie them in their
owne malice; yea the Lorde our God
will destroie them.

All by bones shall saie, Lord, who is 35
like vnto thee, which deliuerest the
poore from him, which is too strong
for him: yea the poore & him which

is

is in miserie, from him that spoileth him.

The 22. lynke;
A praier against malicious and slandering tongs.

Psa. 141
Lord, I call vpō thee, haste thee vnto me; heare my voice, whē I crie vnto thee.

55 Heare my praier, O God: and hide not thy selfe from my supplication.

Take heede vnto me, and answere me; I mourne in my praier & make a noise.

For the voice of the enimie, and for the vexation of the wicked, because they haue brought iniquitie vpon me, and furiouslie hate me.

35 They gaped on me with their mouthes, saieng, Aha, aha, our eie hath seene.

Thou hast seene also, Lord, keepe not silence therfore; be not far from me, O Lorde.

64 Hide me from the conspiracie of the wicked; and from the rage of the workers

workers of iniquitie.

Which haue whet their tong like a ſworde; and ſhot for their arrowes bitter words: 64

To ſhoote at the vpright in the ſecret; they ſhoote at him ſodeinelie, and feare not.

They courage themſelues in an euill purpoſe; they common together, to laie ſnares priuilie, and ſaie, who ſhall ſee them?

They haue ſought out iniquities, and haue accompliſhed that which they ſought out, euen euerie one his ſecret thoughts, and the depth of his hart.

They ſharpen their tongs like a ſerpent; adders poiſon is vnder their lips. 140

Keepe me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked: preſerue me from the cruell man, which purpoſeth to cauſe my ſteps to ſlide.

Deliuer my ſoule; O Lorde, from lieng lips, and from a deceitfull tong. 120

Holde not thy tong, O God of my praiſe. 109

For the mouth of the wicked, and the mouth full of deceit are opened

vnto

vnto me: they haue ſpoken vnto me with a lieng tongue.

109 They compaſſe me about also with wordes of hatred, and fight againſt me without a cauſe.

35 Lorde, how long wilt thou behold this? deliuer my ſoule from their tumult, euen my deſolate ſoule from the Lions.

So will I giue thee thankes in the great Congregation, I will praiſe thee among much people.

Let not them which are mine enemies, vniuſtlie reioiſe ouer me, neither let them winke with the eie, which hate me without a cauſe.

The 23. lynke:

A praier againſt the vngratefull, which requite euill for good.

Pſal 3. LOrde, howe are mine aduerſaries encreaſed? How manie riſe againſt me?

Manie ſaie to my ſoule, There is no helpe for him in his God. Sélah.

Looke

Looke vpon my right hande, and beholde, and thou ſhalt finde none that know me: all refuge faileth me, and none careth for my ſoule. 142

Surelie mine enimie did not diſſame me: for I could haue borne it, neither did mine aduerſarie exalt himſelfe againſt me: for I woulde haue hid me from him. 55

But it was thou, O man, euen my cõpanion, my guide, & my familiar: Which delited in conſulting togeather; & went into the houſe of God as companions.

Yea, my familiar friende whom I truſted, which did eate of my breade hath lifted vp the heele againſt me. 41

I am become a ſtranger vnto my brethren, euen an alien vnto my mothers ſonne. 69

Thou haſt put mine acquaintance far from me, and made me to be abhorred of them: I am ſhut vp, and can not get forth. 83

They reward me euill for good, to ſpoile my ſoule. 35

Yet I, when they were ſicke, clothed my ſelfe with a ſacke? humbled my ſelfe with faſting, and my praier turned

ned in my bosome.

35 I behaued my selfe as to my friend, or as to my brother; I humbled my selfe, mourning as one which bewaileth his mother.

But in mine aduersitie they reioise, and gather themselues togither, the abiects assemble themselues against me vnwares to me; they teare me, and cease not,

With the false scoffers at banket, gnashing their teeth against me.

109 For my frindship they are mine aduersaries; but I giue my self to praier.

They rewarde me euill for good, and hatred for my friendship.

17 But I will beholde thy face in righteousnes, and when I awake, I shall be satisfied with thine image.

The 24. Iynke,

A praier to be saide at the beginning of anie disease or sickenes.

Psa. 102
Lord, heare my praier and let my crie come vnto thee.

Hide not thy face fro me, in the time of

of my trouble; incline thine eare vnto me; when I call make haſt to helpe me.

5 Heare me, O Lorde, for thy louing kindnes is good; turne vnto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. 69

6 I ſtretch foorth mine hands vnto thee; my ſoule deſireth after thee, as the thirſtie lande. Sélah. 143

4 Mine hart trembleth within me, and the terrors of death are fallen vpon me. 55

5 Feare and trembling are come vpon me, and an horrible feare hath deuoured me.

9 My fleſh trẽbleth for feare of thee, and I am afraide of thy iudgements. 119

7 Though I am poore and needie, yet thinke on me, O Lorde; thou art mine helper and my deliuerer; my God make no tarieng. 40

7 Heare me ſpeedilie, O Lorde, for my ſpirite faileth: hide not thy face fro me, that I be not like vnto them which go downe into the pit. 143

3 Becauſe I am poore and needie, & mine hart is wounded within me. 109

4 My ſpirite is in perplexitie within me, 143

me, and mine hart within me is a-
mazed.
22 Be not far fro me, becauſe troble is
neere: for there is none to helpe me.
31 My times are in thy hande.
39 I will holde my peace, and not o-
pen my mouth, if thou doeſt thes
thinges.
22 Thou diddeſt drawe me out of the
wombe, thou gaueſt me hope euen
at my mothers breſtes.
I was caſt vpon thee, euen from
the wombe; thou art my God fro my
mothers bellie.
38 Forſake me not, O Lorde, be not
thou far fro me, my God.
Haſte thee to helpe me, O my Lord
my ſaluation.

The 25. lynke;
A praier when ſickenes doth encreaſe, and grieuouſlie *afflict*.

88
Lorde God of my ſal-
uation, I crie daie & night before thee.
Let my praier enter
into thy preſence; en-
cline

cline thine eare vnto my crie.

For my soule is filled with euils,& 88
my life draweth neere to the graue.

Harken vnto my crie, for I am 142
brought verie lowe.

Vnto thee,O Lorde,doe I crie; O 28
my strength be not deafe towarde me,least if thou answere me not, I be like them which go downe into the pit.

Heare the voice of my petitions, when I crie vnto thee; when I holde vp mine hands toward thine holie Oracle.

O Lorde rebuke me not in thine 38
anger; neither chasten me in thy wrath.

For thine arrowes haue lighten vpon me; and thine hand lieth vpon me.

As the Hart braieth for the riuers 42
of water: so panteth my soule after thee, O God.

Out of the deepe places doe I call 130
vnto thee, O Lorde.

Lord, heare my voice; let thine eares attende vnto the voice of my praiers.

My God,my God, why hast thou 22
for-

forsaken me.

22 O my God, I crie by daie, but thou
heareſt not; and by night, but haue
none audience.

69 Hide not thy face frō thy ſeruant,
for I am in trouble; make haſte and
heare me.

88 Lorde, why doeſt thou reiect my
ſoule, and hideſt thy face from me?
I am afflicted, and at the point of
death; fro my youth I ſuffer thy ter-
rors, doubting of my life.
Thine indignations go ouer me,
and thy feare hath cut me of.
I am counted among them which
go downe into the pit, and am as a
man without ſtrength:
Free among the dead, like the
ſlaine lieng in the graue, whom thou
remembreſt no more, and they are
cut of from thine hande.
Thou haſt laide me in the lowest
pit, in darkenes, and in the deepe.
Thine indignation lieth vpon me,
and thou haſt vexed me with all thy
waues, Sélah.

38 My woundes are putrified & cor-
rupt, becauſe of my fooliſhnes.
I am bowed and croked verie ſore;
I

I go mourning all the daie.

For my reines are full of burning, 38
and there is nothing ſounde in my
fleſh.

I am weake ned and ſore broken; I
rare for the verie griefe of mine
hart.

I am like water poured out, and all 22
my bones are out of ioint; mine hart
is like waxe; it is molten in the mids
of my bowels.

My ſtrength is dried vp like a pot-
ſhearde, and my tong cleaueth to
my iawes, and thou haſt brought me
into the duſt of death.

But be not thou far of, O Lord, my
ſtrength; haſten to helpe me.

Why ſtandeſt thou far of, O Lord, 10
and hideſt thee in due time, euen in
affliction?

Staie thine anger from me, that I 39
may recouer my ſtrength, before I
go hence, and be not.

The 26. lynke:

A praier for him which a long time hath bin viſited with ſickenes.

My

22 Y God, my God, why haſt thou forſaké me & art ſo far frō mine health, and from the words of my roaring.

O my God, I crie by daie, but thou heareſt not; and by night, but haue none audience.

6 O Lorde, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chaſten me in thy wrath.

Haue mercie vpon me O Lorde, for I am weake; O Lorde heale me, for my bones are vexed.

My ſoule is alſo ſore troubled, but Lorde, how long wilt thou delaie?

Returne, O Lord, deliuer my ſoule, ſaue me for thy mercies ſake.

25 Turne thy face vnto me, and haue mercie vpon me: for I am deſolate and poore.

The ſorowes of mine hart, are enlarged; drawe me out of my troubles.

Looke vpon mine affliction, and my trauell, and forgiue all my ſinnes.

31 Haue mercie vpon me, O Lorde, for I am in trouble: mine eie, my ſoule, and my bellie are conſumed with griefe.

For

Now I am poore, and in heauines, let thine helpe, O God, exalt me. 69

The 27. lynke;
A prayer at the point of death.

Arken vnto my voice, O Lord, whē I crie; haue mercie alſo vpon me, and heare me. Pſal. 27.

Mine hart doth praiſe, my face dooth ſeeke thee, O Lorde I deſire thy countenance.

Teach me thy way, O Lorde, and leade me in a right path, becauſe of mine enimies.

Looke vpon me and be mercifull vnto me, as thou vſeſt to doe vnto thoſe that loue thy name. 119

Mine eies looke vnto thee, O Lord God; in thee is my truſt, leaue not my ſoule deſtitute. 141

For my father and my mother haue forſaken me, but thou Lord wilt gather me vp. 27

I depart like the ſhadowe that declineth, and am ſhaken of as the graſhopper. 109

27 But I beleeue I shall see the goodnes of the Lord in the lande of the liuing.

For one thing I desire of the Lord, one thing doe I require, euen that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the daies of my life, to beholde the beautie of the Lorde, and to visite his temple.

65 Blessed is he whom thou choosest, and causest to come to thee, he shall dwell in thy courts, and we shall be satisfied with the pleasures of thine House, euen of thine holie Temple.

84 O Lorde of hosts, how amiable are thy Tabernacles?

My soule longeth, yea, and fainteth for the courts of the Lord: for mine hart and my flesh reioise in the liuing God.

For a daie in thy courts is better than a thousande elsewhere.

39 And now Lorde, what waite I for? Mine hope is euen in thee.

Deliuer me from all my transgressions.

119 Stablish me according to thy promise, that I maie liue, and disappoint me not of mine hope.

For

For thy louing kindneſſe is better than life. 63

Malice ſhall ſlea the wicked: and they that hate the righteous, ſhall periſh. 34

I ſet the Lord alwaies before me: for he is at my right hand, therefore I ſhall not ſlide. 16

Wherefore mine hart is glad, and my tong reioiſeth; my fleſh alſo doth reſt in hope.

For thou wilt not leaue my ſoule in the graue; neither wilt thou ſuffer thine holie one to ſee corruption.

Thou wilt ſhew me the path of life; in thy preſence is the fulnes of ioie; and at thy right hand there are pleaſures for euermore.

Wherfore vnto thee doe I crie, O Lorde, and ſaie, Thou art mine hope and my portion in the lande of the liuing. 142

Into thine handes I commend my ſpirite: for thou haſt redeemed me, O Lorde God of truth. 31

The ende of the ſecond part.

The thirde, and last *part of Dauids chaine.*

The firſt lynke

Of the ſacrifices which God requireth at our *hands.*

Pſalme 50

Eare, O my people, and I will ſpeake; heare, O Iſraell, and I will teſtifie vnto thee: for I am God, euen thy God.

I will not reproue thee for thy ſacrifices, or thy burnt offerings, that haue not bin cõtinuallie before me.

I wil take no bullocke out of thine houſe; nor goates out of thy folde.

For all the beaſts of the foreſt are mine; and the beaſts on a thouſand mountaines.

I know all the foules on the mountaines: and the wilde beaſts of the field are mine.

If I be hungrie, I will not tell thee: for the worlde is mine and all that therein

therein is.

13 Will I eate the flesh of buls? or drinke the bloud of goates? 50

14 Offer vnto God praise, and paie thy vowes vnto the most High,

15 And call vpon me in the daie of trouble, so will I deliuer thee, and thou shalt glorifie me.

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousnes, and trust in the Lorde. 4

23 He which offereth praise, doth glorifie me; and to him which disposeth his waie aright, will I shewe the saluation of God. 50

The second lynke;

Of the sacrifice of the godlie, wherein God delighteth.

15 OPen thou my lips, O Lord, & my mouth shall shewe foorth thy praise. Psal. 51.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice, though I would giue it: thou delightest not in burnt offering.

17 The sacrifices of God are a cõtrite spirit: a contrite and a broken hart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

40 Burnt offering, and sinne offering hast thou not required.

66 I will go therfore into thine house with burnt offerings, and will pay thee my vowes,

Which my lips haue promised, and my mouth hath spoken in mine affliction.

69 That I may praise the Name of God with a song, and magnifie him with thankesgiuing.

This shall please the Lorde better than a yong bullocke, which hath hornes and hoofes.

51 So shall the sacrifices of righteousnes be acceptable in thy sight, euen the burnt offering and oblation: so shall calues be offered vpon thine altar.

116 Wherefore vnto thee doe I offer the sacrifice of praise; & I celebrate thy Name, O Lord.

I discharge my vowes vnto the Lorde, euen in the presence of all his people;

In the courtes of the Lords house, euen in the mids of thee, O Ierusalem.

54 I will sacrifice freelie vnto thee, & will praise thy Name, O Lord, because

cauſe it is good.

I will declare thy Name vnto my brethren; in the mids of the congregation will I praiſe thee. 22

My praiſe ſhall be of thee in the great congregation; my vowes will I performe before them which feare him.

The third lynke;

A thankeſgiuing vnto God for all his benefits.

PRaiſe ye the Lorde, becauſe he is good; for his mercie endureth for euer. Pſa.136

Praiſe ye the God of Gods; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Praiſe ye the Lorde of Lords; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Which alone doth great wonders; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Which by his wiſedome made the heauens; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Which hath ſtretched out the earth vpon the waters; for his mer-

cie endureth for euer.
136 Which made great lights; for his mercie endureth for euer.
The Sunne to rule the daie; for his mercie endureth for euer.
The Moone and the starres to gouerne the night; for his mercie endureth for euer:
Which smote Egypt with their first borne; for his mercie endureth for euer:
And brought out Israël frō among them; for his mercie endureth for euer:
With a mightie hande, and stretched out arme; for his mercie endureth for euer:
Which deuided the red sea in two parts; for his mercie endureth for euer:
And made Israël to passe through the mids of it; for his mercie endureth for euer.
And ouerthrewe Pharao and his hoste in the red sea; for his mercie endureth for euer:
Which led his people through the wildernes; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Which

Which ſmote great kings; for his mercie endureth for euer. 136

And ſlewe mightie kings; for his mercie endureth for euer.

As Sehon king of the Amorites; for his mercie endureth for euer:

And Og the king of Baſhan; for his mercie endureth for euer.

And gaue their lãd for an heritage; for his mercie endureth for euer;

Euen an heritage vnto Iſraëll his ſeruant; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Which remembred vs in our baſe eſtate; for his mercie endureth for euer.

And hath ſaued vs from our enimies; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Which giueth foode to all fleſh; for his mercie endureth for euer,

Praiſe ye the Lord of heauen; for his mercie endureth for euer.

The fourth lynke;

A thankeſgiuing vnto almightie God for his gracious creating, *gouerning, and preſeruing of* vs, with all the creatures *in the vvorld.*

My

104 MY soule, praise thou the Lord: O Lord my God exceeding great art thou, thou art clothed with glorie and honor.

Thou couerest thy selfe with light as with a garment, and spreadest the heauens like a curtaine.

Thou laiest the beames of thy chambers in the waters, and makest the cloudes thy chariot, and walkest vpon the wings of the windes.

Thou makest the spirits thy messengers, and flames of fire thy ministers.

Thou diddest laie the earth vpon hir foundations, so that it shall neuer mooue.

Thou hidest thy selfe in the deepe as vnder a garment, when the waters arise aboue the mountaines.

At thy rebuke they flie; at the voice of thy thunder they haste awaie.

Then doe the mountaines ascend, and the valleies depart to the place wherevnto they are appointed.

Thou hast set them a bound which they shall not passe; they shall not

returne

returne to couer the earth. 104
Thou ſendeſt the ſprings into the
valleis, which run betweene the
mountaines,
That the beaſts of the fielde may
drinke, and the wilde aſſes aſſwage
their thirſt thereby.
Vpon thoſe hils may the birdes of
heauen abide, and yeelde out their
voice from betweene the leaues.
Thou watereſt the mountaines
from aboue, and the earth is filled
with the fruite of thy workes.
Thou cauſeſt graſſe to growe for
cattel, and herbs for the vſe of man.
Thou bringeſt foorth out of the
earth bread to refreſh, wine to com-
fort mans hart, and oile which ma-
keth a cheerefull countenance.
By thy goodnes the trees are ſa-
tiſfied, and the cedres of Libanus
which thou haſt planted;
That the birdes may make their
neſts therein and the Storke dwell
in the fir trees.
That the mountaines may ſerue
for goates; and the rockes be a re-
fuge for the conies.
Thou haſt appointed the Moone
for

Pſalme for certaine ſeaſons; the Sunne know-
eth his going downe.

104 Thou didſt make darkenes, and it is night, wherein all the beaſtes of the foreſt creepe forth.

The Lions roare after their praie, and ſeeke their meate at thy hands.

When the Sunne riſeth they re-tire, and couch in their dennes.

Then goeth man forth to his worke, and to his labour vntill the euening.

O Lorde, how manifold are thy workes? In wiſedome haſt thou made them all; the earth is full of thy ri-ches.

So is the ſea great and wide: for therein are thinges creeping innu-merable, both ſmall beaſts & great.

There go the ſhips, yea, that Leui-athan, whom thou haſt made to play therein.

All theſe waite vpon thee, that thou maieſt giue them foode in due ſeaſon.

Thou giueſt it to them and they gather it; thou openeſt thine hande, and they are filled with good things.

But if thou hide thy face, they are troubled;

troubled; if thou take awaie their breath they die and returne to their dust.

Againe, if thou send forth thy spi- 104
rite, they are refreshed, and thou renuest the face of the earth,

Glorie be to the Lorde for euer; let the Lorde reioise in his workes.

At whose presence the earth doth quake; when he toucheth the mountaines they smoke againe.

I will sing vnto the Lorde all my life: I will praise my GOD while I liue.

Let my wordes be acceptable vnto him: I will reioise in the Lorde.

Let sinners be consumed out of the earth, and the wicked till there be no more: O my soule, praise thou the Lorde.

Praise ye the Lorde.

The fift lynke;

A speciall forme of praising God to be vsed euerie daie: *of the godlie.*

108

God, mine hart is readie, so is my tong I will sing and giue praise.

Awake viol & harpe I will awake earlie.

That I may praise thee, O Lorde among the people, and sing to thee among the nations.

For thy mercie is great aboue the heauens, and thy truth vnto the cloudes.

34 I will alwaies giue thankes vnto the Lord; his praise shall be in my mouth continuallie.

92 It is a good thing to praise the Lorde, and to sing to thy Name, O most high.

To declare thy louing kindnes in the morning, and thy trueth in the night.

For thou Lord hast made me glad by the workes, and I doe reioise because of the workes of thine handes.

139 For thou doest possesse my reines; thou hast couered me in my mothers wombe.

I thake thee, for woonderfullie am I made: maruelous are thy workes,

and

and that my soule dooth knowe.

Thou didst fashion me behinde & before, laieng thine hand vpon me.

Thy knowledge is too wonderfull for me: it is so high that I can not attaine vnto it. 139

Thou art my God, & I praise thee; thou art my God, and I extoll thee. 118

O my God, and king, I will extoll thee, and celebrate thy name for euer and euer. 145

O I will magnifie thee daie by daie, & praise thy name for euer and euer.

I will remember the workes of the Lorde; full gladlie will I call to minde thy woonders of olde. 77

I will speake of all thy works, and of thy counsels will I discourse.

I will make thy name to be remembred through all generations; that the people may praise thee for euermore. 45

I will meditate of the beautie of thy glorious maiestie, and thy wonderous workes. 145

I will speake of the power of thy fearefull acts, and thy greatnes will I commend.

I will sing mercie and iudgement vnto 101

vnto thee, O Lorde, I will sing.

111 I will praise the Lorde with my whole hart in the assemblie and congregation of the iust.

89 For thou art the glorie of their strength; & by thy fauor our horne shall be exalted.

75 We will praise thee, O God, we will praise thee, for thy Name is neere, and we will set forth thy noble acts.

45 Thy throne, O God, is for euer & euer: the scepter of thy kingdome is a scepter of righteousnes.

61 So will I alwaie sing praise vnto thy Name in performing dailie my vowes.

119 Seuen times a daie doe I praise thee, because of thy righteous iudgments.

146 I will praise the Lorde during my life: as long as I haue anie being, I will sing vnto my God.

145 Generation shall praise thy works vnto generation, and declare thy power.

My mouth shall speake the praise of the Lord, and all flesh shall blesse his holie Name for euer and euer.

The

The ſixt lynke:

A thankeſgiuing vnto God for his gracious pardoning *our offences.*

7
Ine hart is prepared, Pſal. 57.
O God, mine hart is prepared, to ſing, and giue thankes.

8 Awake my tong, awake viole & harpe, I will awake earelie,

9 To praiſe thee, O Lorde, among the people, & to ſing to thee among the nations.

10 For thy mercie is great vnto the heauens, and thy truth reacheth vnto the cloudes.

1 My ſoule praiſe thou the Lorde, 103
and all that is within me praiſe his holie Name.

2 My ſoule praiſe thou the Lorde, and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiueth all thine iniquitie, and healeth all thine infirmities.

1 My voice came to God when I cried; my voice came to God, and he hearde me. 77

In

77 In the daie of my trouble I sought the Lorde: my sore ran, and ceased not in the night: my soule refused comfort.

I did thinke vpon God, and was troubled; I praied, and my spirit was full of anguish. Sélah.

Thou didst kepe mine eies waking, I was astonied and could not speake.

Then I considered the daies of old, and the yeares of ancient time.

I called to remembrance my song in the night; I communed with my hart, & my spirit searched diligétlie.

Will the Lord absent himselfe for euer? & wil he shew no more fauour?

Is his mercie cleane gone for euer? doth his promise faile for euermore?

Hath God forgotten to be mercifull? hath he shut vp his mercies in displeasure? Sélah

At length I said:

130 But mercie is with thee, that thou maiest be feared.

63 For thy louing kindnes is better thá life: therfore my lips shal praise thee.

32 Blessed is he whose wickednes is forgiuen, & whose sinne is couered.

Blessed is the man, vnto whome the

the Lord imputeth not iniquitie, and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I held my tong, my bones consumed, with my dailie crie. 32

4 For thine hand was heauie vpon me daie and night, and my moisture was turned into the drought of sommer. Sélah.

5 But when I confessed my sinne vnto thee, and hid not mine iniquitie, when I said to accuse my selfe, I acknowledge my wickednes vnto the Lorde, thou by and by forgaueſt the punishment of my sinne, Sélah.

6 Therefore let euerie one that is godlie make his praier vnto thee, in a time when thou maiest be found, so shall not the floode of great waters come neere him.

4 Wherefore I will magnifie thee all my life, and lift vp my hande in thy Name. 63

5 My soule is filled, as it were with marowe and fatnes, my mouth shall praise thee with ioiefull lips.

6 In my chamber doe I remember thee, and in the night watches doe I call thee into minde.

7 For thou art mine helper, and vnder

der the shadowe of thy wings doe I reioise.

63 My soule cleaueth vnto thee; vpholde me with thy right hand.

65 Wicked deeds had preuailed against me, haddest not thou, Lord, bin mercifull to our transgressions.

89 I wil sing the mercies of the Lord for euer: with my mouth will I declare thy truth from generation to generation.

40 Wherefore, withdrawe not thy tender mercie fro me, O Lorde; let thy mercie and thy truth alway preserue me.

The seuenth lynke;
A thankesgiuing vnto God for his temporall benefits *conferred vpon vs.*

Psal.68. PRaised be the Lorde, euen the God of our saluation, which ladeth vs dailie with benefits. Sélah.

107 Let them confesse before the Lord his louing kindnes, and his wonderfull works before the sonnes of men.

For

For he satisfieth the thirstie soule, and filleth the hungrie soule with goodnes 107

Praise the Lorde, O Ierusalem; praise thy God, O Zion. 147

For he hath made the bars of thy gates strong, and hath blessed thy children within thee.

Hee setteth peace in thy borders, and satisfieth thee with the flowre of wheate.

Sing vnto the Lorde with praise, sing vpon the harpe vnto our God.

Which couereth the heaues with cloudes, and prepareth raine for the earth, and maketh the grasse to grow vpon the mountaines.

Which giueth to beasts their food, and to the yong rauens that crie vnto him.

He giueth a portion to such as feare him: he will euer be mindefull of his couenant. 111

Thou Lorde doest saue both man and beast. 36

Their bellies doest thou fill with thine hid treasure, that with their children they may be filled, & leaue the remnants for their children. 17

Psalme 65

The third part

Thou visiteſt the earth and wa-reſt it, thou makeſt it verie rich: thy riuer, O God, is ful of water, wherein thou prouideſt corne for man, for so is the earth ordained.

Thou watereſt abundantly the furowes therof; thou cauſeſt the raine to diſcend into the valleies thereof; thou makeſt it ſoft with ſhowers, and bleſſeſt the bud thereof.

Thou crouneſt the yeere with thy goodnes, and thy ſteps drop fatnes.

They drop vpon the paſtures of the wildernes: and the hils are compaſſed with gladnes.

The paſtures are clad with ſheepe, the valleis alſo are couered with corne; therefore doe they ſhoute for ioie and ſing.

O God, praiſe is giuen to thee in Zion, vnto thee are vowes performed.

Thou heareſt the praier; therefore vnto thee doth all fleſh come.

The eight lynke;

A thankeſgiuing vnto God for corporall bleſſings.

The

He Lord is my shepherde, therefore I shall not want. 23

He maketh me to rest in greene pastures, & leadeth me to the still waters.

He refresheth my soule, and leadeth me in the gates of righteousnes for his Names sake.

The Lorde is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou dost sustaine my lot. 16

The lines are fallen vnto mee in pleasant places; yea, I haue a faire heritage.

I thanke the Lorde who hath giuen me counsell.

For thou, O God, dost heare my desires; and hast giuen an heritage vnto such as feare thy Name. 61

Thou dost prepare a table before me in the sight of mine aduersaries; thou doest annoint mine heade with oile, and my cup runneth ouer. 23

Thou knowest my sitting & my rising; thou vnderstandest my thought afarof. 139

Let thy kindnes & mercy folow me all 23

all the daies of my life, that I may remaine in thine house for euermore.

The ninth lynke;

A generall thankesgiuing vnto God for deliuerance out of all troubles.

Psa. 107

Raise the Lorde, because he is good; for his mercie endureth for euer.

Let them which haue bin redeemed of the Lorde, shewe how he hath deliuered them from the hande of the oppressor,

And gathered them out of the landes, from the east, and from the west, fro the North & from the south.

When they wandered in the desert and wildernes out of the waie, and found no citie to dwell in.

Both hungrie, and thirstie, their soule fainted in them.

Then they cried vnto the Lorde in their trouble, and he deliuered them from their distres.

And let them forth by the right waie, that they might go to a citie of habitation.

Let

8 Let them therefore confesse be- 107
fore the Lorde his louing kindnes,
and his wonderfull works before the
sonnes of men.
9 For he satisfieth the thirstie soule,
and filleth the hungrie soule with,
goodnes.
10 When they sat in darkenes, and in
the shadowe of death, being bounde
in miserie and iron,
11 Because they rebelled against the
wordes of the Lord, and despised the
counsell of the most high,
12 When he humbled their hart with
heauines, they fell downe and there
was no helper,
13 They cried vnto the Lorde in their
trouble, and he deliuered them from
their distres.
14 He brought them out of darkenes,
and out of the shadow of death, and
brake their bands asunder.
15 Let them therfore confesse before
the Lord his louing kindnes, and his
wonderfull works before the sonnes
of men.
16 For he hath broken the gates of
brasse, and brast the barres of iron
asunder,

107 For when like fooles they tranſ-
greſſed, and were afflicted for their
ſinnes:
When their ſoule abhorred all
meate: and they were brought to
deathes doore:
They cried vnto the Lord in their
trouble, and he deliuered them out
of their diſtres.
He ſent his worde & healed them,
& deliuered them from their graues.
Let them therfore confeſſe before
the Lorde his louing kindnes, and
his wonderfull workes before the
ſonnes of men.
And let thē offer ſacrifice of praiſe,
and declare his works with reioiſing.
They that go downe to the ſea in
ſhips, & occupie by the great waters,
They ſee the workes of the Lord,
and his wonders in the deepe.
For he commandeth and raiſeth
the ſtormie winde, and it liſteth vp
the waues thereof.
They mount vp to the heauens, &
deſcende to the deepe, ſo that their
ſoule melteth for trouble.
They are toſſed to and fro, and
ſtagger like a drunken man, and all
their

their cunning is gone.

28 Then they crie vnto the Lorde in 107
their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresse.

29 He turneth the storme to calme, so that the waues thereof are still.

30 When they are quieted they are glad, and he bringeth them vnto the heauen, where they would be.

31 Let them therefore confesse before the Lorde his louing kindenes, and his wonderfull workes before the sonnes of men.

32 And let them exalt him in the congregation of the people, & praise him in the assemblie of the Elders.

33 He turneth the flouds into a wildernesse, and the springs of waters into drienes,

34 A fruitefull lande into barrennes for the wickednes of them which dwell therein.

35 Againe, he turneth the wildernes into pooles of water, and the drie land into water springs.

36 And there he placeth the hungrie, and they build a citie to dwell in,

37 And sowe the fields, & plant vineyardes, which bring forth fruitefull

increase.

107 For he blesseth them & they multiplie exceedinglie, & he diminisheth not their cattell.

Againe mé are diminished, & brought lowe by oppression, euill, and sorow.

He poureth contempt vpon princes, and causeth them to erre in desert places out of the waie.

Yet he raiseth the poore out of miserie, & maketh him families like a flocke of sheepe.

The righteous shall see it, & reioise, and all iniquitie shal stop hir mouth.

Who so is wise, Let him note these thinges, that the blessings of God may be had in remembrance.

The tenth lynke;

A thankesgiuing vnto God for his preseruing, and deliuering vs from manie troubles and miseries.

Psa.118

Raise ye the Lorde, because he is good: for his mercie endureth for euer.

Let them which feare the Lord now saie, That his mercie endureth, for euer.

euermore.

23 Praise the Lord ye that feare him; magnifie him all the seede of Iaakob, and feare him all the seede of Israëll. 22

24 For he hath not dispised, nor abhorred the affliction of the poore: neither hath he hid his face from him, but whē he called vnto him, he hard.

8 Praise our God ye people, & make the voice of his praise to be heard. 66

9 Which holdeth our soules in life, and suffereth not our feete to slip.

10 For thou, O God, dost proue vs, thou triest vs as siluer is tried.

11 Thou bringest vs into the snare, & laiest a straite chaine vpō our loines.

12 Thou causest men to ride ouer our heades; we passe through fire and water, but thou bringest vs into a welthie place.

1 They haue oftentimes afflicted me fro my youth (may Israëll now saie.) 129

2 They haue oftentimes afflicted me from my youth, but they could not preuaile against me.

3 They plowed vpon my backe, and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lorde hath cut the cordes of the wicked.

129 They which hate Zion, are confounded, and turned backewarde.
They are as the grasse on the house tops, which withereth afore it commeth forth.
Whereof the mower filleth not his hande, neither the glainer his lap.
Neither they which go by, saie, The blessing of the Lorde be vpon you, or, We blesse you in the Name of the Lorde.

126 The Lorde hath done for vs great things, whereof we reioise.
O Lord, thou hast turned our captiuitie, as the riuers in the South.
They which sowed in teares, reape in ioie.
They which went weeping, and caried precious seede, returne with ioy, and bring their sheaues.

124 If the Lorde had not bin on our side (may Israel now saie)
If the Lorde had not bin on our side, when men rose vp against vs,
They had then swalowed vs vp quicke, when their wrath was kindled against vs.
Then the waters had drowned vs, and the streame had gone ouer our
soule:

soule:
5 Then had the swelling waters gone 124
ouer our soule.
6 Praised be the Lorde, which hath
not giuen vs a pray vnto their teeth.
7 Our soule is escaped, euen as a
birde out of the snare of the foulers:
the snare is broken, and we are deli-
uered.
8 Our helpe is in the Name of the
Lord, which hath made heauen and
earth.
11 Wherefore loue ye the Lorde as 31
his Saints; for the Lorde preserueth
the faithfull, and rewardeth abun-
dantly the prowde doer.
24 All ye which trust in the Lorde, be
strong, & he shall establish your hart.
1 Sing vnto the Lorde a newe song, 98
for he hath done marueilous things;
his right hande, and his holy arme
hath gotten him the victorie.
2 The Lorde hath declared his sal-
uation; his righteousnes hath he re-
uealed in the sight of the nations.
3 He hath remembred his mercy &
his truth toward the house of Israel,
that all the endes of the earth may
see the saluation of our God.

The 11. lynke;

A thankesgiuing vnto almightie God for sauing vs from *destruction*.

Psal. 1. BLessed be the Lorde: for he hath shewed his maruelous kindnes towardes me in a strong citie.

68 Praised be God which wounderh the head of his enimies, and the hearie pate of him which walketh in his sinnes.

27 For in the time of trouble he hid me in his Tabernacle, in the secret place of his pauilion did he hide me, and set me vp vpon a rocke.

40 And put in my mouth a new song of praise vnto our God, that manie might see it and feare, and trust also in the Lorde.

27 Therfore doe I sacrifice in his tabernacle the sacrifice of thankesgiuing; I sing and praise the Lorde.

18 The sorowes of the graue had compassed me about, the snares of death ouertoke me.

4 But lo, God did assist me, the Lord doth sustaine my soule. 54

4 The sorowes of death compassed me about, the flouds of wickednes made me afraide. 18

6 But in my trouble I called vpon the Lorde, and cried vnto my God: then did he heare my voice out of his temple, and my crie did come before him, euen into his eares.

16 He sent dowe aide from aboue and tooke me; he drewe me out of manie waters.

17 He deliuered me from the violence of mine enimies, and from those that hate me.

18 Which preuented me in the daie of my calamitie: but the Lorde was my staie.

19 He brought me forth also into a large place; he deliuered me because he fauored me.

21 He hath deliuered my soule in peace from the battell, that was against me: for manie were with me. 55

22 I saie God did heare me, euen he which raigneth from euerlasting to euerlasting. Sélah.

5 I called vpon the Lord in my trouble, 118

ble, and the Lorde heard me, and
set me at large.

40 I waited patientlie for the Lorde,
and he inclined vnto me.

He brought me out of the pit, out
of the mirie claie: and set my feete
vpon the rocke, and ordered my go-
ings.

116 Now what shall I render vnto the
Lord for all his benefits towards me?

I will take vp the cup of saluation
and cal vpon the Name of the Lord.

I wil paie my vowes vnto the Lord,
euē in the presence of all his people.

109 I will giue thankes vnto the Lorde
greatlie with my mouth, and praise
him among the multitude.

For he doth stande at the right
hande of the poore, to saue him from
them which wouldē condemne his
soule.

7 I will praise the Lord according to
his righteousnes; and will sing praise
to the Name of the Lord most high.

116 I wil paie my vowes vnto the Lord,
euē in the presence of all his people.

In the courtes of the Lords house,
euen in the middes of thee O Iera-
salem.

The

The 12. lynke:

A thankesgiuing vnto God for troubles escaped.

13 Will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all mine hart; yea, I wil glorifie thy name for euer. Psal. 86.

9 I will alway praise thee for the things which thou hast done; I will hope in thy name, because it is good before thy Saints. 52

25 My praise shall be of thee in the great Congregation: my vowes will I performe before them which feare thee. 22

6 I will sacrifice freelie vnto thee: I will praise thy name, O Lorde, because it is good. 54

7 For he hath deliuered me out of all trouble, and mine eie hath seene my desire vpon mine enimies.

13 For great is thy mercie towarde me, & thou hast deliuered my soule from the loweſt graue. 86

4 Thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou art set in thy throne, 9

throne, and iudgest right.

32 Thou art my refuge, & preseruest me from trouble; thou compassest me about with ioiefull deliuerance.

56 When I was afraide I trusted in thee.

31 Though I saide in mine haste, I am cast out of thy sight, yet thou hardest the voice of my praier, when I cried vnto thee.

116 Thankes be vnto thee, O Lorde, which hast broken the bonds of thy seruant, thy seruant, and sonne of thine handmaide.

Wherefore I will offer to thee a sacrifice of praise, and will call vpon the Name of the Lord.

18 I will loue thee deerelie, O Lorde, my strength.

71 O God, who is like vnto thee? Which hast shewed me great troubles and aduersities, but for all that hast reuiued me, and returned, thou hast taken me vp frō the depth of the earth.

Thou hast encreased mine honor, and comforted me againe.

Therefore will I praise thee for thy faithfulnes, O GOD, vpon instrumēt

ment and viol: vnto thee will I sing vpon the harpe, O holie one of Israël.

23 My lips doe reioise when I sing vnto thee; so doth my soule which thou hast deliuered. 71

24 My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousnes dailie: for they are confounded, and brought vnto shame, that seeke mine hurt.

The 13. lynke;

A thankesgiuing vnto God for victorie obtained.

1 I Will praise thee, O GOD with mine whole hart, I will speake of al thy marueilous works. Psal. 9.

2 I will be glad and reioise in thee; I will sing praise to thy name, O most high.

3 For that mine enimies are turned backe, they are fallen, and perish at thy presence.

4 Lorde, thou art my rocke, and my fortresse, and he which deliuereth me my God and my strength, in thee will I trust, my shielde, the horne also of my saluation, and my refuge. 18

18 I will call vpon the Lorde, which is worthie to be praised, so shall I be safe from mine enimies.

59 O God, thy mercie hath preuented me; thou hast let me see my desire vpon mine enimies.

34 I sought the Lorde, and he heard me: yea, he deliuered me out of all my feare.

18 It is God which giueth me power to auenge me, and subdueth the people vnder me.

He deliuereth me fro mine enimie, and giueth me the vpper hand ouer them which rose against me, and saueth me from the cruell man.

It is God which girdeth me with strength, & maketh my way vpright.

Which maketh my feete like hindes feete, & setteth me vpon mine high places:

Which teacheth mine handes to fight, so that a bowe of brasse is broken with mine armes.

Thou giuest me also the shielde of saluacion, and thy right hande hath staied me, and thy louing kindnes hath caused me to encrease.

Thou dost enlarge my steps vnder me,

me, that mine heeles doe not slip.

I haue pursued mine enimies, and 18
taken them, and haue not turned a-
gaine till they were consumed.

I haue wounded them, that they
cannot rise; they are fallen vnder my
feete.

For thou hast girded me with
strength to battell; them, which rose
vp against me, thou hast subdued vn-
der me.

And thou hast giuen me the necks
of mine enimies, that I might destroy
them which hate thee.

Then I did beate them small as
the dust before the winde: I did tread
them flat as the claie in the streets.

By thee haue I broken through an
host, and by my God I haue leaped
ouer a wall.

Therefore I will praise thee, O
Lorde among the nations, and will
sing vnto thy name.

Great deliuerances giuest thou
vnto thy king, and shewest mercie
vnto thine Annointed, euen to Da-
uid and to his seede for euer.

Blessed be the Lorde my strength, 144
which teacheth mine hands to fight,
and

and my fingers to battelle.

144 He is my goodnes, and my fortres, my tower, & my deliuerer, my shield, and in him doe I trust, which subdueth my people vnder me.

18 Let the Lorde liue, and blessed be my strength, and the God of my saluation be exalted.

The 14. lynke;

A generall thankesgiuing vnto God, when the enimies are foiled and put to flight.

Psal. 47 ALl people clap your hands, sing loude vnto God with a ioifull voice.

For the Lorde is high and terrible, a great king ouer all the earth.

He hath subdued the people vnder vs, and the nations vnder our feete.

46 God is our hope, and strength, our helpe in troubles, readie to be found.

47 God is gone vp with triumph, euen the Lorde, with the sounde of the trumpet.

Sing praises to God, sing praises;

sing

sing praises vnto our King, sing praises.

For God is the king of all the earth; sing praises euerie one which hath vnderstanding. 47

Let the Saints be ioifull with glorie; let them sing loude vpon their beds. 149

Let the high actes of God be in their month, and a two edged sword in their hands.

To execute vengeance vpon the Heathen, and corrections among the people.

To binde their kings in chaines, & their nobles with fetters of iron.

That they maie execute vpon thē the iudgement which is written, This honor shall be to all his Saints. Praise ye the Lorde.

Through God we shall doe valiantlie: for he doth tread downe our enimies. 60

Come and behold the workes of the Lorde, what desolations he hath made in the earth. 46

He maketh wars to cease vnto the ends of the world: he breaketh the bowe, and cutteth the speare, & burneth

neth the chariots with fire.

46 Be still and knowe that I am God: I wil be exalted among the heathen.

The Lord of hosts is with vs, and the God of Iaacob is our refuge. Sélah.

76 God is knowen in Iuda, his name is great in Israël.

For in Salem is his Tabernacle, & his dwelling in Zion.

There brake he the arrowes of the bowe; the shield, and the sword, and the battell. Sélah.

Thou art more bright, and puissant, than the mountaines of praie.

The stout harted are spoiled; they haue slept their sleepe, and all the men of strength haue not founde their hands.

At thy rebuke, O God of Iaacob, both the chariot and horses are cast asleepe.

Thou, euen thou art to be feared; and who shall stand in thy sight when thou art angrie?

Thou didst cause thy iudgement to be heard from heauen: therefore the earth feared and was still,

When thou, O God, arose to iudgment,

ment, to helpe all the meeke of the earth. Sélah.

9 Surelie the rage of man shal turne to thy praise: the remnant of the rage shalt thou restraine. 76

10 Vowe and performe vnto the Lord your God, all ye which be rounde about him: let them bring presents vnto him which ought to be feared.

11 Which cutteth of the spirit of princes: terrible is he to the Kings of the earth.

The 15. lynke;

A thankesgiuing vnto God. for health recouered.

1 MY soule, praise thou the Lord, & all that is within me praise his holie Name. Psa. 103

2 My soule, praise thou the Lorde, and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiueth all thine iniquitie, and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which redeemeth thy life from the graue, and crowneth thee with mercie and compassion.

Which

103 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things, and thy youth is renued like the Eagles.

66 Come, and harken all ye which feare God, and I will tell you what he hath done to my soule.

68 God it is which saueth vs, and to the Lord God belong the issues of bloud.

116 He hath inclined his eare vnto me, whē I called vpon him in my danger.

When the snares of death compassed me, and the griefes of the graue caught me, when I found troble and sorowe,

Then I called vpon the name of the Lord, saieng, I beseech thee, O Lorde, deliuer my soule.

The Lord is mercifull and righteous, & our God is ful of compassion.

The Lorde preserueth the simple: I was in miserie and he saued me.

Returne therefore vnto thy rest, O my soule: for the Lorde hath dealt beneficiall vnto thee,

Because thou hast deliuered my soule from death, mine eies from teares, and my feete from falling.

That I may walke vprightlie before the

the Lorde in the land of the liuing.

O Lord my God, I cried vnto thee and thou hast restored me. 30

O Lord, thou hast brought vp my soule out of the graue; thou hast reuiued me frō them which go downe into the pit.

In the multitude of mine inwarde griefes, thy comforts haue reioised my soule. 94

Vnto thee, O God will I bring my vowes, I wil render praises vnto thee. 56

For thou hast deliuered my soule from death, and also my feete from falling, that I may walke before God in the light of the liuing.

Wherefore vnto thine house doe I come with burnt offerings, to paie my vowes vnto thee, 66

With my lips haue I promised, and my mouth hath spoken in mine affliction.

I will praise thee, for thou hast heard me, & hast bin my deliuerāce. 118

I loue the Lorde because he hath heard my voice, and my praiers. 116

I laide me downe and slept, and rose vp againe: for the Lorde sustained me. 3

If

94 If the Lord had not holpen me, my soule had ere this remained in silence.

18 It is God which girdeth mee with strength, & maketh my way vpright. He maketh my feete like hyndes feete, and setteth me on high.

28 Praised be the Lorde, for he hath heard the voice of my petitions. The Lorde is my strength and my shielde, mine hart trusted in him, & I was helped; therefore shall mine hart reioise, and with my song will I praise him.

The 16. lynke;

Another thankesgiuing vnto almightie God for restoring vs *to our wonted health of his* goodnes, and mercie.

Psal. 30. SIng praises vnto the Lorde ye his Saints, & giue thanks before the remembrance of his holines.

For he endureth but a while in his anger; but in his fauor is life; weeping may abide at the euening, but ioy commeth in the morning.

In

In my prosperitie I saide, I shall ne- 30
uer be mooued.

(For thou Lorde of thy goodnes
hadest made my moūtaine to stand
strong:) but thou didst hide thy face,
and I was troubled.

Mine hart was hot within me, and 39
while I was musing the fire kindled,
and I spake with my tong; saieng,

Lorde let me knowe mine ende,
and the measure of my daies, what it
is, let me know how long I haue to
liue.

Here I cried vnto thee, O Lorde, 30
and praied vnto my Lorde.

What profit is there in my bloud,
when I go downe to the pit? shall the
dust giue thanks vnto thee? or shall
it declare thy truth?

Heare, O Lord, & haue mercie vp-
on me: Lorde, be thou mine helper.

Thou hast turned my mourning
into ioie: thou hast losed my sacke,
and girded me with gladnes.

Therefore shall my tongue praise
thee, & not cease: O Lord, my God,
I will giue thanks vnto thee for euer.

When I saide my foote slideth, thy 94
mercie, O Lord, staied me.

94 Blessed is the man, whome thou chastisest, O Lorde, and teachest in thy Lawe,

That thou maist giue him rest in the daies of euill, while the pit is digged for the wicked.

119 I knowe, O Lorde, that thy iudgements are right, and that thou didst afflict me iustlie.

Comfort me therefore with thy mercie according to thy promise made vnto thy seruant.

Before I was afflicted I went astray, but now I will keepe thy worde.

It is good for me that I haue been afflicted, that I may learne thy statutes.

The 17. lynke;

An exhortation to the godlie that they praise God.

Psa. 33.

Reioise in the Lorde, O ye righteous, for it becommeth vpright men to be thankefull.

Praise the Lorde with harpe; sing vnto him with viole and instrument of ten strings.

Sing

Sing vnto him a new song; sing 33
cheerefullie with a loude voice.

Sing vnto the Lorde with praise, 147
sing vpon the harpe vnto our God.

For his louing kindnes is great to- 117
warde vs, and the truth of the Lorde
endureth for euer.

My soule reioiseth in the Lorde: 34
heare this, O ye humble and be glad.

Praise the Lorde with me, and let
vs magnifie his name together.

Praise the Lorde, and call vpon 105
his Name, declare his works among
the people.

Sing vnto him, sing praise vnto him,
and talke of his wonderous workes.

Reioise in his holie name: let the
hart of them which seeke the Lorde
reioise.

Seeke the Lorde and his strength,
seeke his face continuallie.

Remember his marueilous works
that he hath done, his wonders, and
the iudgements of his mouth.

Sing vnto the Lorde a newe song: 149
let his praise be heard in the congre-
gation of Saints.

Let Israël reioise in him that made
him, and let the children of Zion re-

ioise in their king.

149 Let them praise his name with the flute: let them sing praises vnto him with the timbrell and harpe,

For the Lord hath pleasure in his people; he will make the meeke glorious by deliuerance.

Let the Saintes be ioiefull with glorie, let them sing loude vpon their beds.

Let the high actes of God be in their mouth.

135 Praise the name of the Lorde; praise seruants of the Lord praise him.

Ye that stand in the house of the Lord, and in the courts of our God,

Praise ye the Lorde: For the Lord is good. Sing praises vnto his Name, for it is a comelie thing.

For the Lord hath chosen Iaakob to himselfe, and Israëll for his cheefe treasure.

For I know that the Lord is great, & that our Lorde is aboue all Gods.

65 He stablisheth the mountaines by his power, and is girded about with strength.

He appeaseth the noies of the seas, and the noise of the waues thereof,

and the tumults of the people.

He is the Lord our God: his iudg- 105
ments are through all the earth.

He hath alwaie remembred his couenant and promise, that he made to a thousand generations.

Euen that which he made with Abraham, and his oth vnto Isaac:

And since hath confirmed it to Iakob for a law, and to Israël for an euerlasting couenant.

Come and beholde the workes of 66
God: he is terrible in his doing, towarde the sonnes of men.

The works of his hands are truth 111
and iudgement; all his statutes are true.

They are stablished for euer and euer, and are done in truth & equity.

He sent redemption vnto his people; he hath commanded his couenant for euer: holie and fearefull is his Name.

Who is like vnto the Lorde our 113
GOD which hath his dwelling on high?

Praise ye the Lorde because he is 106
good; for his mercie endureth for euer.

106 Who can expresse the noble actes of the Lord, or shew forth his praise?

48 For this God is our God for euer and euer; he shall be our guide vnto the death.

50 Our God shall come and shall not keepe silence: a fire shall deuour before him, and a mightie tempest shall be mooued rounde about him.

118 Open ye vnto me the gates of righteousnes, that I may go into them, and praise the Lorde,

This is the gate of the Lorde, the righteous shall enter into it.

This is the daie which the Lorde hath made, let vs reioise and be glad in it.

The voice of ioy and deliuerance shall be in the tabernacles of the righteous, saieng, The right hand of the Lord hath done valiantlie.

The right hande of the Lorde is exalted: the right hand of the Lord hath done valiantlie.

81 Sing ioifullie vnto God our strength, sing loude vnto the God of Iaakob.

Take the song and bring forth the timbrel, the plesant harpe, & the viol.

150 Praise the Lord in his Sanctuarie;

praise

praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his mightie actes; praise him according to his excellent greatnes. 150

3 Praise him in the sounde of the trumpet; praise him vpon the viol and the harpe.

4 Praise him with timbrel and flute; praise him with virginals & organs.

5 Praise him with sounding cimbals; praise him with high sounding cimbals.

1 Praise, O ye seruants of the Lord, praise the Name of the Lord. 113

2 Blessed be the Name of the Lord, from hence forth and for euer.

The 18. lynke;

An exhortation both to Princes and people, that they praise God.

GIue vnto the Lord, O ye Princes, giue vnto the Lorde glorie and strength. Psal. 29

Giue vnto the Lord glorie due vnto his Name: worship

the Lord in the glorious Sanctuarie.
68 Ascribe the power vnto the God of Israell, whose maiestie and power reacheth vnto the cloudes.
66 Reioise in God all ye inhabitants of the earth.
Sing forth the glorie of his Name, make his praise glorious.
Saie vnto God, how terrible art thou in thy workes? through the greatnes of thy power shall thine enimies be in subiection vnto thee.
68 Sing vnto God, O ye kingdomes of the earth: sing praise vnto the Lord (Sélah.)
To him which hath rid vpon the moste high heauens from the beginning: behold he will send out by his voice a mightie sound.
29 The voice of the Lord is vpon the waters; the God of glorie maketh it to thunder; the Lorde is vpon the great waters.
The voice of the Lord is mightie, the voice of the Lorde is glorious.
The voice of the Lorde breaketh the cedres: yea the Lord breaketh the cedres of Libanon.
He maketh them also to lep like a calfe:

verse
calfe: Libanon also and Shirion like a yong vnicorne.
7 The voice of the Lord deuideth the flames of fire. 29
8 The voice of the Lord maketh the wildernes to tremble: the Lord maketh the wildernes of Kadesh to tremble.
9 The voice of the Lord maketh the hindes to calue, and discouereth the forests: therefore in his temple doth euerie man speake of his glorie.
10 The Lord sitteth vpon the floud, and the Lord doth remaine king for euer,
1 The Lord reigneth, let the people 99
remble: he sitteth betweene the Cherubins, let the earth be moued.
7 He gathereth the waters of the sea 33
together as vpon an heape, and laieth vp the depths in his treasures.
8 Let all the earth feare the Lorde: let all them which dwel in the world, feare him.
9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stoode.
6 Whatsoeuer pleased the Lorde, 135
that did he in heauen and in earth, in the sea, and in all the depthes.

135 He bringeth vp the cloudes from the endes of the earth, and maketh the lightnings with the raine; he draweth forth the winde out of his treasures.

93 The floudes lift vp themselues, O Lord; the flouds haue lifted vp their voice: the flouds lift vp their waues.

The waues of the sea are marueilous through the noise of manie waters, yet the Lorde on high is more mightie.

106 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel for euer and euer, and let all the people say, Amen.

The 19. lynke;

An exhortation to the Gentils that they praise God.

Psa. 117

113 LL nations, praise ye the Lord; all ye people, praise him. From the rising of the sunne vnto the going downe of the same.

The Lorde is high aboue all nations, & his glorie aboue the heauens.

99 Exalt the Lord our God, and fall before

before his footestole for he is holie.
9 Exalt the Lord our God, and fall 99
downe before his holie mountaine:
for the Lord our God is holie.
1 Sing ye loude vnto the Lorde all 100
the earth.
2 Serue the Lorde with gladnes, &
come before him with ioiefulnes.
3 Knowe ye that euen the Lorde is
God; he hath made vs and not we
our selues; we are his people, & the
sheepe of his pasture.
4 Enter into his gates with praise,
and into his courtes with reioising:
praise him, and blesse his Name.
5 For the Lorde is good: his mercie
is euerlasting, and his truth is from
generation to generation.
1 Praise ye the Lorde, for it is good 147
to sing vnto our God, for it is a plea-
sant thing, and praise is comelie.
1 Sing vnto the Lorde a new song; 96
sing vnto the Lord, all the earth:
2 Sing vnto the Lord, and praise his
Name: declare his saluation from
daie to daie.
3 Declare his glorie among the na-
tions, and his wonders among all
people.

For

96 For the Lorde is great and much 4
to be praised, he is to be feared a-
boue all Gods,
For all the Gods of the people are 5
idols; but the Lorde made the hea-
uens.
Strength and glorie are before 6
him: power and beautie are in his
Sanctuarie.
Giue vnto the Lorde, ye families 7
of the Lord: giue vnto the Lord glo-
rie and power.
Giue vnto the Lord the glorie of 8
his name: bring an offering and en-
ter into his courtes.
Worship the Lorde with an holie 9
pompe: tremble before him all the
earth.
Saie among the nations, The Lord 10
reigneth; which made the worlde
that it can not moue; the Lord which
iudgeth the people with equitie.
Let the heauens reioise, and let 11
the earth be glad, let the sea roare,
and all that therein is.
Let the fielde be ioifull, and all 12
that is in it; let the trees of the wood
reioise.
Before the Lorde.

7 Open your gates, ye princes, and be ye lift vp ye euerlaſting doores, that the king of glorie may come in. 24

8 Who is the king of glorie? The Lorde, ſtrong and mightie, euen the Lorde mightie in battell.

9 Open your gates ye princes, and lift vp your ſelues ye euerlaſting doores, that the king of glorie may come in.

10 Who is the king of glorie? the Lord of hoſts, he is the king of glorie. Sélah. C

1 The Lorde reigneth, let the earth reioiſe: let the multitude of the iles be glad. 97

1 The Lord is great in Zion, and he is high aboue all the people. 99

1 God reigneth ouer the heathen: God ſitteth vpon his holie throne. 47

9 The princes of the people are gathered vnto the people of the God of Abraham; for the ſhieldes of the world belong to God; he is greatlie to be exalted.

4 All the kings of the earth ſhall praiſe thee, O Lorde: for they haue heard the words of thy mouth. 138

5 And they ſhall ſing of the waies of I

the Lorde, because the glorie of the Lorde is great.

72 Blessed be the Lord God, euen the God of Israëll, which alone doth wonderous things:

And blessed be his glorious Name for euer; and let all the earth be filled with his glorie. Amen, euen Amen.

The 20. lynke:

An exhortation to all men that they praise God.

Psal. 95. COme, let vs reioise in the Lorde; let vs sing aloude vnto the rocke of our saluation.

Let vs come before his face with praise: let vs sing loude vnto him with psalmes.

Come, let vs worship and fall downe, and kneele before the Lord our maker.

For he is our God, and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of his hand.

145 Great is the Lorde, and most worthie to be praised, and his greatnes is incom-

incomprehensible.

31 For who is God besides the Lord? 18
and who is mightie saue our God?

3 For the Lorde is a great God, and 95
a great king aboue all gods.

4 In his hands are all the deepe pla-
ces of the earth, and the height of
the mountaines are his.

5 The sea is his, for he made it; and
his hande prepared the drie lande.

1 The heauens declare the glorie of 19
God, and the firmament sheweth
the worke of his hands.

19 The Lorde hath prepared his 103
throne in heauen, and his kingdome
ruleth ouer all.

1 The earth is the Lords, & all that 24
therein is; the world and all which
dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it vpon the
sea, & established it vpon the floods.

15 He sendeth forth his commande- 147
ment vpon earth, and his worde run-
neth verie swiftlie.

16 He giueth snow like wool, and sc at-
tereth the hoare frostes like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like mor-
sels: who can abide the colde therof?

18 Againe, he sendeth his worde and
melteth

melteth them: he causeth his winde to blowe, and the waters flowe.

147 He healeth those which are broken in hart, and bindeth vp their sores.

He counteth the number of the starres, and calleth them all by their names.

Great is our God, and great is his power, yea, his wisedome is infinite.

68 Thy charets O God, are twentie thousand thousand of Angels, and thou Lord art among them as in the Sanctuarie of Sinai.

97 Cloudes and darknes are round about him: righteousnes & iudgment are the foundation of his throne.

Fire goeth before him, to burne vp his enimies round about.

His lightnings giue light vnto the worlde, the earth seeth it & is afraid.

The mountaines melt like waxe at the presence of the Lorde, at the presence of the Lorde of the whole earth.

114 When Israël went out of Egypt, & the house of Iaakob from the barbarous people,

Iudah was his sanctification, and Israël his dominion.

The

3 The sea sawe it and fled; Iordan 114
was turned backe.
4 The mountaines leaped like rams,
and the hils as lambs.
5 What aileth thee, O sea, that thou
fleddest? O Iordan, why wast thou
turned backe?
6 Ye mountaines, why leaped ye
like rams, and ye hils as lambes?
7 At the presence of the Lord thou
trembleſt, O earth, at the presence
of the God of Iaakob,
8 Which turneth the rocke into wa-
terpooles, and the flint into a foun-
taine of water.
1 The workes of the Lord are great, 111
and ought to be soughte out of all
which loue him.
3 His work is beautifull & glorious, &
his righteousnes endureth for euer.
4 He hath made his wonderfull
workes to be had in remembrance:
the Lord is merciful and full of com-
passion.
5 Thy mercie, O Lorde, reacheth 36
vnto the heauens; and thy faithful-
nes vnto the cloudes.
6 Thy righteousnes is like the mighty
mountaines: thy iudgements are like

a great deepe; thou Lorde dost saue both man and beast.

135 Thy name, O Lorde, endureth for 13
euer; O Lorde, thy remembrance is from generation to generation.

For the Lorde doth reuenge his 14
people, and is pacified towarde his seruants.

97 The heauens declare his righteous- 6
nes, and all the people see his glorie.

41 Blessed be the Lorde God of Israell 13
world without ende. Amen, Amen.

The 21. lynke;

An exhortation to all creatures that they praise God.

Psal. 98. ALl the earth sing yee 4
loude vnto the Lord; crie out and reioise, and sing praises.

Sing praise to the 5
Lord vpon the harpe euen vpon the harpe with a singing voice.

With shaumes and sound of trum- 6
pets sing loude before the Lorde the King.

Let the sea roare, & all that there- 7
in is, the world, and they which dwell therein.

therein.

8 Let the flouds clap their handes, 98
& let the moũtains reioise together.

34 Let heauen and earth praise him; 69
the seas & all which moueth in thẽ.

20 Praise the Lorde, ye his angels, 103
which excell in power, that doe his
commandements in obeieng the
voice of his worde.

21 Praise the Lorde, all ye his hostes,
ye his seruants that doe his pleasure.

1 Praise ye the Lord frõ the heauẽ; 148
praise ye him in the high places.

2 Praise ye him all ye his Angels;
praise ye him, all his armie.

3 Praise ye him Sunne and Moone,
praise ye him all bright stars.

4 Praise ye him heauens of heauens,
& waters which be aboue the heauẽs

5 Let them praise the name of the
Lorde, for he commanded, and they
were created.

6 And he established them for euer
& euer; he hath made an ordinance,
which shall not passe.

7 Praise ye the Lord from the earth
ye dragons and all depthes:

8 Fire, and haile, snow, and vapors,
stormie winde, which execute his
worde.

worde.

148 Mountaines and all hils, fruitefull trees and all ceders. 9

Beastes and all cattell, creeping things and fethered foules: 10

Kings of the earth and all people, princes and all iudges of the worlde: 11

Yong men and maidens; also olde men and children: 12

Let them praise the name of the Lorde: for his name onelie is to be exalted, & his praise aboue the earth and the heauens. 13

For he hath exalted his people, which is a praise for all his Saintes, euen for the children of Israël, a people which is neere him. Praise ye the Lorde. 14

103 Praise the Lorde, all ye his works, in all places of his dominion: my soule, praise thou the Lorde. 22

150 Let euerie thing that hath breath praise the Lord. Praise ye the Lord. 6

The 22. lynke:

A forme of praising God, together with a description *of his maiestie and* power.

1 O Lorde our Lorde, how excellent is thy Name in all the world? which hast set thy glorie aboue the heauens. 8

5 O Lorde my God thy wonderfull workes are so manie, that none can count in order to thee thy thoughts towarde vs: I woulde declare, and speake of them, but they are mo than I am able to expresse. 40

3 When I beholde thine heauens, euen the workes of thy fingers; the moone and stars which thou hast ordained. 8

5 O Lorde, how glorious are thy works? thy thoughts are verie deepe 92

6 An vnwise man knoweth it not, & a foole doth not vnderstand this.

1 Lord thou hast bin our habitation from generation to generation. 90

2 Before the mountaines were made, and before thou haddest formed the earth, and the worlde, euen from euerlasting to euerlasting thou art our God.

1 The Lord reigneth, and is clothed with maiestie; the Lorde is clothed, and girded with power; the worlde 93

also shall be established, that it can not be moued.

93 Thy throne is established of olde, 1
thou art from euerlasting.

102 Thou hast aforetime laied the 25
foundation of the earth, & the hea-
uens are the worke of thine hands.

They shall perish, but thou shalt 26
endure; euen they all shall vaxe olde
vs doth a garment; as a vesture shalt
thou change them, and they shall be
changed.

But thou art the same, and thy 27
yeares shall not faile.

90 For a thousand yeares in thy sight 4
are as yesterdaie when it is past, and
as a watch in the night.

86 Among the Gods there is none 8
like thee, O Lord, and there is none
which can doe the like workes.

All nations whom thou hast made, 9
shall come and worship before thee,
O Lord, and shall glorifie thy Name.

For thou art great and doest won- 10
derous thinges: thou art God alone.

74 O God thou art my king of olde, 12
working the saluation in the mids of
the earth.

Thou partest the sea by thy power; 13
thou

dation of the worlde, and all that therein is

12 Thou hast created the North, and the South, Tabor and Hermon doe reioise in thy name. 89

13 Thou hast a mightie arme; strong is thine hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Righteousnes and equitie are the stablishment of thy throne: mercie and truth go before thy face.

90 O Lord, thy worde endureth for euer in heauen. 119

91 Thy truth is from generation to generation: thou hast laide the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

92 They continue to this daie by thine ordinances: for all are thy seruants.

93 All thy workes praise thee, O Lord, and thy Saints blesse thee. 145

94 They declare the glorie of thy kingdome, and speake of thy power.

95 To cause thy power to be knowne to the sonnes of men, and the glorious renowme of thy kingdome.

145 Thy kingdome is an euerlaſting kingdome, and thy dominion endureth through all ages.

66 Let all the worlde worſhip thee, and ſing to thee, euen ſing to thy Name. Sélah.

Glorie be to the father, and to the Sonne, and to the holie Ghoſt; as it was in the beginning, is now, and euer ſhall be world without ende.
Amen.

Pſal. 150, 6.

Let euerie thing that hath breath praiſe the Lord.

The Pearles of king *Salomon*,

Garnishing most gloriouslie *the commandements of God*; precious for the setting *out of the minde, and* inward man.

Prou. 3. 15.
Wisedome is more precious than pearles.

Prou. 8, 11.
Wisedome is better than precious stones.

1587.

BLESSED ART THOU O LANDE WHEN THY KING IS
ECCLES. 10. 17.

The first part of King *Salomons pearles.*

The first Thred.

Exhortations vnto the studie of wisedome, and worde *of God.*

WIsedome hath built hir an house, and hewen hir out seuen pillers Chap. Prou. 9.

She hath killed hir victuals, drawen hir wine, and prepared hir table.

She hath sent forth hir maidens, and crieth vpon the highest places of the citie, saieng,

Who so is simple, let him come hether; and to him that is destitute of wisedome, she saith,

Come and eate of my meate, and drink of the wine that I haue drawē.

Forsake your way ye foolish, and ye shall liue: and walke in the waie of vnderstanding.

Get wisedome, get vnderstanding; forget not, nether decline from the 4

words of my mouth.
Prou. 4. Forsake hir not, and she shal keepe thee; loue hir, & she shall exalt thee.
Wisedome is the beginning. Get wisedome therefore: and aboue all thy possession get vnderstanding.
Exalt hir, and she shall exalt thee, she shall bring thee to honor, if thou imbrace hir.
She shall giue thee a comelie ornament vnto thine head, yea, she shall giue thee a crowne of glorie.
Whē wisedome entereth into thine hart, & knowledge delighteth thy soule,
Then shall counsel preserue thee, and vnderstanding shal keepe thee,
And deliuer thee from the euill waie, and from the man that speaketh froward things,
And from them that leaue the waies of righteousnes, to walke in the waies of darkenes:
Which reioise in euill doing, and delite in the frowardnes of the wicked,
Whose waies are crooked, & they are leude in their pathes:
And it shall deliuer thee from the strange woman, euen from the stran-
ger

ger which flattereth with hir words:
17 Which forsaketh the guide of hir youth, and forgetteth the couenant of hir God. Prou. 2.
17 Incline thine eare, and heare the wordes of the wise, and applie thine hart vnto my knowledge. 22
18 For it shall be pleasant if thou keepe them in thy bellie, and if they be directed together in thy lips.
19 That thy confidence may be in the Lord: therefore take thou heede.
1 My sonne, keepe my wordes, and hide my commandemets with thee. 7
2 Keepe my commandements, and thou shalt liue, and mine instruction as the apple of thine eies.
3 Binde them vpon thy fingers, and write them vpon the table of thine hart.
4 Saie vnto wisedome, thou art my sister; and call vnderstanding thy kinswoman.
5 That they may keepe thee frō the strange woman, euen from the stranger that is smooth in hir wordes.
1 My sonne if thou wilt receiue my wordes, and hide my commandements within thee, 2

Prou. 2. And cause thine eares to harken vnto wisedome, and incline thine hart to vnderstanding,

Then shalt thou vnderstand righteousnes, and iudgement, and equitie, and euerie good path.

The second thred.

The praise, and profit of wisedome.

Prou. 3. BLessed is the man that findeth wisedome, and the man that getteth vnderstanding.

For the marchandise thereof is better than the marchandise of siluer, and the gaine thereof is better than gold.

It is more precious than pearles: and all things that thou canst desire, are not to be compared vnto hir.

Length of daies is in hir righ hand, in hir left hand riches and glorie.

Hir waies are waies of pleasure, and all hir pathes prosperitie.

She is a tree of life to them which laie hold on hir, & blessed is he that retaineth hir.

How

How much better is it to get wiſe- Pro. 16.
dome, than gold? and to get vnder-
ſtanding, is more to be deſired than
ſiluer.
There is golde, and a multitude of 20
precious ſtones: but the lips of know-
ledge are as a precious iewell.
Through wiſedome is an houſe 23
builded, and with vnderſtanding it is
eſtabliſhed:
And by knowledge the chambers
ſhall be filled with all precious, and
pleaſant riches.
Wiſedome ſhall ſtrengthen the Eccle. 7
wiſe man more than ten mightie
princes that are in the citie.
Who is as the wiſe man? and who 8
knoweth th'interpretatiō of a thing?
the wiſedome of a man doth make
his face to ſhine: and the ſtrength of
his face ſhall be changed.
I haue alſo ſeene this wiſedome vn- 9
der the ſun, and it is great vnto me.
A little citie and fewe men in it, &
a great king came againſt it, & com-
paſſed it about, and builded a fortres
againſt it.
And there was founde therein a
poore & wiſe man, and he deliuered

Chap. *The first part*

the citie by his wisedome: but none remembred this poore man.

Eccle. 9. Then said I, better is wisedome than strength.

Better is wisedome than weapons of war.

Pro. 29. Scorneful men bring a citie into a snare: but wise mē turne away wrath.

Eccle. 10 If the iron be blunt, and one hath not whet the edge, he must then put to more strength: but the excellencie to direct a thing is wisedome.

Blessed art thou, O land, when thy King is the sonne of Nobles.

Pro. 13. The instruction of a wise man is as the welspring of life, to turne away from the snares of death.

15 The waie of life is on hie to the prudēt, to auoide from hel beneath.

16 Vnderstanding is as a welspring of life to them that haue it.

He that is wise in his busines shall finde good: and he that trusteth in the Lorde, he is blessed.

17 A discrete seruant shall haue the rule ouer a leude sonne, & he shal diuide the heritage amōg the brethre.

19 He that possesseth vnderstanding, loueth his owne soule; and keepeth wise-

wisedome to find goodnes.

A wise man goeth vp into the city of the mightie,& casteth downe the strength of the confidence thereof. Pro. 21.

My son, if thine hart be wise,mine hart shall reioyce,and I also. 23

The father of the righteous shall greatly reioice, & he that begetteth a wise childe,shall haue ioie of him.

Thy father and thy mother shalbe glad,& she that bare thee shal reioice

A man that loueth wisedome reioyceth his father. 29

My sonne, be wise,and reioice mine hart. 27

Better is a poore and wise childe, than an old and foolish King, which will no more be admonished. Eccles.4

Surelie to a man that is good in his sight,God giueth wisedome,& knowledge,and ioie; but to the wicked he giueth paine to gather,& to heape,to giue to him that is good before God. 2

I turned to behold wisdome,madnes,and follie.

Then I saw that there is more profite in wisedome,than in follie:as the light is more excellēt than darknes.

For the wise mans eies are in his head:

head: but the fole walketh in darkne

Prou. 3. My ſonne let not theſe things de-
part from thine eies, but obſerue
wiſedome and counſell.

So they ſhall be life to thy ſoule,
and grace vnto thy necke:

Thē ſhalt thou walke ſafelie by the
waie, and thy foote ſhal not ſtumble.

If thou ſleepeſt, thou ſhalt not be
afraide, and when thou ſleepeſt thy
ſleepe ſhall be ſweete.

Thou ſhalt not feare for anie ſo-
daine feare: neither for the deſtructi-
on of the wicked when it commeth.

For the Lord ſhall be for thine aſ-
ſurance, and ſhall preſerue thy foote
from taking.

Eccle. 8 He that keepeth the commande-
ment, ſhall knowe none euill thing,
and the hart of the wiſe ſhall knowe
the time and iudgement.

7 Wiſedome is good with an inheri-
tance; and excellent to them that ſee
the ſunne.

For man ſhall reſt in the ſhadowe
of wiſedome, and in the ſhadowe of
ſiluer: but the excellencie of the
knowledge of wiſedome, giueth life
to the poſſeſſors thereof.

The

The thirde thred.

Christ calleth vs vnto knowledge, & commendeth wisedome vnto vs.

Prou.8.

1 DOth not wisedome cry? and vnderstanding vtter hir voice?

2 She standeth in the top of the hie places by the waie in the place of the pathes,

3 She crieth besides the gates before the citie at the entrie of the dores.

4 O men I call vnto you, and vtter my voice to the children of men.

5 O ye fooliſh, vnderſtand wiſedome, and ye, O fooles be wiſe in earth.

6 Giue eare, for I wil ſpeake of excellent thinges, and the opening of my lips ſhall teach things that be right,

7 For my mouth ſhall ſpeake the truth, and my lips abhor wickednes.

8 All the wordes of my mouth are righteous: there is no lewdnes, or frowardnes in them.

9 They are plaine to him that will vnderſtand, & ſtreight to them that would finde knowledge.

Receiue

Prou.8. Receiue mine instruction & not siluer, & knoledge rather thā fine gold.
For wisedome is better than precious stones: and all pleasures are not to be compared vnto hir.
I wisedome dwel with prudence, & I finde forth knowledge & counsels.
The feare of the Lorde is to hate euil, as pride, and arrogancie, & the euil waie: and a mouth that speaketh leude things, doe I hate.
With me is counsel & wisedome: I am vnderstanding & I haue strength.
By me Kings raigne, and Princes decree iustice.
By me Princes rule, & the nobles, and all the iudges of the earth.
I loue them that loue me; and they that seeke me earelie shall finde me.
Riches & honor are with me, euen durable riches and righteousnes.
My fruite is better than gold, euen than fine gold, and my reuenues better than fine siluer.
I cause to walke in the way of righteousnes, and in the middes of the pathes of iudgement,
That I may cause thē that loue me to inherit substance, & I will fill their
treas-

treasures.

22 The Lord hath possessed me in the beginning of his waie: I was before his workes of olde. Prou. 8.

23 I was set from euerlasting, frō the beginning, and before the earth, &c.

32 Therefore nowe harken, O children, vnto me: for blessed are they that keepe my waies.

33 Heare instruction, and be wise, & refuse it not: blessed is the man that heareth me, watching dailie at my gates, and giuing attendance at the postes of my doores:

34 For he that findeth me, findeth life, and shall obtaine fauor of the Lord.

35 But he that sinneth against me, hurteth his owne soule: and all they that hate me loue death.

The fourth thred.

The punishment of those which refuse to know the wil, and wisdome of God.

IVdgements are prepared for the scorners and stripes for the backe of fooles. Pro. 19.

21 A man that wāde-

reth

Chap. reth out of the waie of wisedome, shall remaine in the congregation of the dead.

Prou. 1. Wisedome crieth without, she vttereth hir voice in the streetes.

Se calleth in the hie streete among the prease in the entrie of the gates, and vttereth hir words in the citie, saieng,

O ye fooliſh, how long will ye loue fooliſhnes? and the scorneful take their pleasure in scorning, and the fooles hate knowledge?

Because I haue called, and ye refused; I haue stretched out mine hand, and none would regard.

But ye haue despised all my counsel, and would none of my correction,

I will also laugh at your destructiō, & mock when your feare commeth.

When your feare commeth like sodaine desolation, & your destruction shal come, like a whirle wind: when affliction & anguish shal come vpō you.

Then shall they call vpon me, but I wil not answere: they shall seeke me earelie, but they shall not finde me,

Because they hated knowledge, & did not chuse the feare of the Lorde.

They

They would none of my counsell, Prou. 1.
but despised all my correction.
Therfore shall they eate the fruite
of their owne waies, & be filled with
their owne deuises.
For ease slaieth the foolish, & the
prosperitie of fooles destroieth thē.
But he that obeieth me, shall dwell
safelie, & be quiet from feare of euil.
A foolish woman is troblesome; she 9
is ignorant, and knoweth nothing.
But she sitteth at the doore of hir
house on a seate in the hie places of
the citie,
To cal them that passe by the waie,
that go right on their waie, saieng,
Who so is simple, let him come hi-
ther; and to him that is destitute of
vnderstanding, she saith also,
Stollen waters are sweete, and hid
bread is pleasant.
But he knoweth not, that the dead
are there, and that hir ghestes are in
the depth of hell.
The wise shall inherite glorie; but 3
fooles dishonor, though they be exal-
ted.
He that troubleth his owne house, 11
shall inherite the winde, & the foole
shall

shall be seruant to the wise in hart.

Pro. 10. In the lips of him that hath vnderstanding wisedome is founde: and a rod shal be for the backe of him that is destitute of wisedome.

The lips of the righteous doe feede manie: but fooles shall die for want of wisedome.

26 Vnto the horse belongeth a whip, to the asse a bridle, and a rod to the fooles backe.

Looke the second and fift shreds in the second part.

The fift thred.

How wisedome, or the knowledge of God, and of his word may be attained.

Prou. 2 MY sonne, if thou wilt receiue my words, & hide my commandements within thee,

And cause thine eares to harken vnto wisedome, and incline thine hart to vnderstanding,

(For if thou callest after knowledge, and criest after vnderstãding: if thou seekest hir as siluer, and searchest for hir as treasures,

Then

4 Then shalt thou vnderstande the feare of the Lord, & finde the knowledge of God. Prou. 2.
6 For the Lorde giueth wisedome, out of his mouth commeth knowledge and vnderstanding)
9 Then shalt thou vnderstand righteousnes, and iudgement, and equitie, and euerie good path.
6 A scorner seeketh wisedome, and findeth it not: but knowledge is easie to him that will vnderstand. 14
17 I loue them, that loue me; & they that seeke me carelie shall finde me. 8

More hereof in the exhortations vnto docilitie, thred. 54.

The sixt thred.

Of wisedome, and the properties of wise men.

19 Thou my sonne, heare and be wise, and guide thine hart in the waie. Pro. 27.
13 My sonne eate honie for it is good, & the honie combe for it is sweete in thy mouth. 24
14 So shal the knowledge of wisedome be vnto thy soule, if thou finde it, & there

there shall be an end, and thine hope shall not be cut of.

Pro. 30. These be foure small things in the earth, yet they are wise, and full of wisedome:

The pismires a people not strong; yet prepare they their meat in somer

The conies a people not mightie; yet make they their houses in the rocke:

The grashopper hath no king, yet go they forth all by bands.

The spider taketh holde with his hands, and is in kings palaces.

1 A wise man shall heare & increase in learning, and a man of vnderstanding shal attaine vnto wise counsels.

9 The beginning of wisedome is the feare of God, and the knowledge of holie things is vnderstanding.

10 The wise in hart will receiue commandements: but the foolish in talke shall be beaten.

14 Wisedome resteth in the hart of him that hath vnderstanding, and is knowne in the mids of fooles.

16 The wise in hart shal be called prudent, and the sweetenes of his lips shall increase doctrine.

The

15 The waie of a foole is right in his owne eies: but he that heareth coũ- Pro. 12.
sel, is wise.

1 A wise sonne will obey the instruc- 13
tion of his father:

5 A foole despiseth his fathers in- 15
struction: but he that regardeth cor-
rection, is prudent.

31 The eare that harkeneth to the cor-
rection of life, shall lodge among the
wise.

32 He that refuseth instruction, despi-
seth his owne soule: but he that obei-
eth correction, getteth vnderstãding.

10 A reproofe entereth more into him 17
that hath vnderstanding, than an
hundred stripes into a foole.

10 Heare counsel, and receiue instruc- 19
tion, that thou maiest be wise in
thy latter daies.

15 The waie of a foole is right in his 12
owne eies: but he that heareth coun-
sel, is wise.

19 In manie words there cannot want 10
iniquitie: but he that refraineth his
lips, is wise.

12 He that despiseth his neighbour, is 11
destitute of wisedome: but a man of
vnderstanding wil keepe silence.

Pro.12. A wise man concealeth knowledge:
but the hart of fooles publisheth fo-
lishnes.

17 Hee that hath knowledge spareth
his wordes; and a man of vnderstan-
ding is of an excellent spirit.

Euen a foole, when he holdeth his
peace, is counted wise; and he that
stoppeth his lips, prudent.

10 VVise men laie vp knowledge: but
the mouth of the foole is present de-
struction.

29 A foole poureth out al his minde:
but a wise man keepeth it in til after
warde.

18 A wise hart getteth knowledge, &
the eare of the wise seeketh learning.

17 VVisdome is in the face of him that
hath vnderstanding: but the waies of
a fole are in the corners of the world.

10 In the lips of him that hath vnder-
standing, wisedome is found: and a
rod shal be for the backe of him that
is destitute of wisedome.

13 Euerie wise man will worke by
knowledge: but a foole will spread
abroade follie.

15 The toong of the wise vseth know-
ledge aright: but the mouth of fooles

bleth out foolishnes.

The lips of the wise doe spread a- Pro. 15.
broad knowledge: but the hart of the foolish doth not so.

The hart of the wise guideth his 16
mouth wiselie, and addeth doctrine to his lips.

In the mouth of the foolish is the 14
rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserue them.

The wordes of a wise man haue Eccle. 10
grace: but the lips of a foole deuour himselfe.

He that gathereth in sommer is the Pro. 10.
son of wisedome: but he that slepeth inharuest, is the sonne of confusion.

The thoughts of the diligent doe 21
surelie bring abundance; but whosoeuer is hasty cōmeth surely to pouerty

A prudent man seeth the plague, 22 3
and hideth himselfe: but the foolish 27 5
go on still, and are punished.

A foole in a daie shall be knowne 12
by his anger; but he that couereth shame is wise.

He that is slow to wrath is of great 14
wisedome: but he that is of an hastie minde, exalteth follie.

The wrath of a king is as messen- 16
gers

gers of death: but a wise man wil pacifie it.

Pro. 19. The discretion of a man deferreth his anger, and his glorie is to passe by an offence.

11 When pride commeth then commeth shame: but with the lowlie is wisedome.

13 Onelie by pride doth man make contention, but with the well aduised, is wisedome.

15 The feare of the Lorde is the instruction of wisedome, & before honor goeth humilitie.

11 The fruite of the righteous is as a tree of life, and he that winneth soules, is wise.

14 A wise man feareth, and departeth from euill: but a foole rageth and is careles.

15 Foolishnes is ioie to him that is destitute of vnderstanding: but a man of vnderstanding walketh vprightlie.

3 Be not wise in thine owne eies, but feare the Lorde, and depart frō euill.

The seuenth thred.

Of folishnes; with notes how to knowe a foole.

My

A wise man concealeth knowledge: but the hart of fooles publisheth foolishnes. Pro. 12.

The hart of him that hath vnderstanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of the foole is fed with foolishnes. 15

If a wise man contend with a foole, whether he be angrie or laugh, there is no rest. 29

A foole poureth out all his mind; but a wise man keepeth it in, til afterward.

The wise in hart will receiue commandements: but the foolish in talke shall be beaten. 10

He that winketh with the eie, worketh sorowe: and he that is foolish in talke, shall be beaten.

Depart from the foolish, when thou perceiuest not in him the lippes of knowledge. 14

His talke becommeth not a foole, much lesse a lieng talke a prince. 17

A foole hath no delite in vnderstanding: but that his hart may be discouered. 18

A foole is his owne destruction, and his lips are a snare for his soule.

He that answereth a matter before

he heare it, it is follie and shame vnto him.

Pro.19. Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightnes, than he that abuseth his lips, and is a foole.

For without knowledge the minde is not good.

23 Speake not in the eares of a foole: for he will despise the wisedome of thy wordes.

24 Wisedome is hie to a foole: therefore he can not open his mouth in the gate.

26 As they that lift vp the legs of the lame: so is a parable in a fooles mouth.

As a thorne standing vp in the hand of a drunkard: so is a parable in the mouth of fooles.

Eccles.5 As a dreame commeth by the multitude of busines: so the voice of a foole is in the multitude of wordes.

10 Also when the foole goeth by the waie his hart faileth, and he telleth vnto all that he is a foole.

The wordes of the mouth of a wise man haue grace: but the lips of a foole deuoure himselfe.

The beginning of the wordes of his mouth is foolishnes, and the latter ende

ende of his mouth is wicked madnes.

For the foole multiplieth wordes, Eccle.10
seeing man knoweth not what shal be:
who can tell what shal be after him?

In the house of the wise is a pleasant Prou.21
treasure and oile: but a fooliſh man
deuoureth it.

Trauel not too much to be rich, but 23
cease from thy wisedome.

A prudent man seeth the plague, 27
and hideth himselfe: but the fooliſh
go on stil and are punished.

Ease slaieth the fooliſh, and the pro- 1
speritie of fooles destroieth them.

As a iewel of gold in a swines snoute: 11
so is a faire woman, which lacketh dis-
cretion.

He that tilleth his land, shal be satis- 12
fied with bread: but he that followeth
the idle, is destitute of vnderstanding.

A man destitute of vnderstanding 17
voucheth the hande, and becommeth
suretie for his neighbour.

The sluggard is wiser in his owne 26
conceit, than seuen men that can ren-
der a reason.

The foole holdeth his handes, and Eccles.4
eateth vp his owne flesh.

He that dissembleth hatred with Prou.10

lieng lips, and he that inuenteth slander, is a foole.

Pro. 14. He that is hastie to anger, committeth follie.

17 It is better for a man to meete a beare robbed of hir whelps, than a foole in his follie.

18 A fooles lips come with strife, and his mouth calleth for stripes.

20 It is a mans honor to cesse from strife, but euerie foole will be medling.

27 A stone is heauie, and the sande waightie: but a fooles wrath is heauier than both.

11 He that despiseth his neighbour is destitute of wisedome.

14 In the mouth of the foolish is the rod of pride: but the lips of the wise preserue them.

30 If thou hast bin foolish in lifting thy selfe vp, and if thou hast thought wickedlie, laie thine hande vpon thy mouth.

9 Rebuke not a scorner, least he hate thee: but rebuke a wise man, and he will loue thee.

15 A scorner loueth not him that rebuketh him, neither will he go vnto the wise.

Scorne-

8 Scornefull men bring a citie into a snare; but wise men turne away wrath. Prou. 29

8 The wisedeme of the prudent is to vnderstand his waie; but the foolishnes of fooles is deceipt. 14

15 The pleasure of a king is in a wise seruant: but his wrath shall be toward the leude.

1 Wine is a mocker, and strong drinke is raging: and whosoeuer is deceiued thereby, is not wise. 20

3 When thou hast vowed a vowe to God, defer not to paie it: for he deliteth not in fooles. Eccle. 5.

15 Good vnderstanding maketh acceptable, but the way of the disobedient is hated. Pro. 13.

23 It is a pastime for a foole to do wickedlie. 10

19 A desire accomplished deliteth the soule, but it is an abominatiō to fooles to depart from euil. 13

9 The foole maketh a mock of sinne. 14

10 The excellēt that formed all things both rewardeth the foole and rewardeth the transgressor. 26

20 He that walketh with the wise shal bee wise, but a companion of fooles shal be afflicted. 13

The eight thred.

Exhortations vnto godlines, or to the keeping of Gods *Commandements.*

Prou. 3.

Y ſonne forget not thou my lawe, but let thine hart keepe my commandements.

4 Harke vnto my words, incline thine eares vnto my ſaiengs.

Let them not depart from thine eies, but keepe them in the middes of thine hart.

7 Binde my lawes vpon thine hart, and tie them about thy necke.

3 For they ſhall encreaſe the length of thy daies, and the yeares of thy life, and thy proſperitie.

4 They are life vnto thoſe that finde them, and health vnto all their fleſh.

7 It ſhall leade thee when thou walkeſt: it ſhall watch with thee, when thou ſleepeſt; and when thou wakeſt, it ſhall talke with thee.

For the commandement is a lanterne, and inſtruction a light: and corrections for inſtruction are the waie of life,

life,

14 To keepe thee from the wicked wo- Prou. 7.
man, and frō the flatterie of the tong
of a ſtrange woman.

23 Keepe thine hart with all diligence: 4
for thereout commeth life.

24 Put awaie frō thee a froward mouth,
and put wicked lips far from thee.

25 Let thine eies behold the right, and
let thine eie lids direct thy waie before
thee.

26 Ponder the path of thy feete, and
let all thy waies be ordered aright.

27 Turne not to the right hand, nor to
the left, but remoue thy foote frō euill.

3 Let not mercie, and truth forſake 3
thee, binde them on thy neck, & write
them vpon the table of thine hart.

4 So ſhalt thou finde fauor and good
vnderſtanding in the ſight of God and
man.

7 When the waies of a man pleaſe 16
the Lorde, he will make all his eni-
mies at peace with him.

16 He that keepeth the commande- 19
ments, keepeth his owne ſoule; but he
that deſpiſeth his waies ſhall die.

19 O thou my ſonne, heare and be 23
wiſe, and guide thine hart in the waie.

Eccle.12. Remember now the creator in the 1
daies of thy youth, while the euil daies
come not, nor the yeares approch,
wherin thou shalt saie, I haue no plea-
sure in them:

Whiles the sunne is not darke, nor 2
the light, nor the moone, nor the starrs,
nor the cloudes, (of miserie) returne
after the raine:

When the keepers (the handes) of 3
the house shall tremble, and the (legs)
strong men shall bow themselues, and
the (teeth) grinders shal cesse, because
they are few, and (the eies) they waxe
darke that looke out by the windowes:

And (the lips) the dores shall be shut 4
without by the base sounde of the
(iawes) grinding, and he shall rise vp at
the voice of the bird: and al (the wind
pipes) the daughters of singing shall
be abased.

Also they shall be afraide of the hie 5
thing, and feare shall be in the waie,
and the almond tree shall florish, and
the grashopper shall be a burden, and
concupiscence shalbe driuen away: for
man goeth to the house of his age, and
the mourners go about in the strete.

Whiles the siluer cord (the sinnues) 6
is

not lengthned, nor the golden ewer (meaning the little skin that couereth the braine which is like gold) broken, nor the pitcher (the reines) broken at (the hart) the wel, nor (the liuer) the wheele broken at the cesterne (which is the head.)

7 And dust (the bodie) returne to the earth as it was, & the spirit (the soule) returne to God which gaue it. Eccle. 12

13 Let vs heare the ende of all; Feare God, and keepe his commandements, for this is the whole dutie of man.

14 For God will bring euerie worke into iudgemẽt, with euerie secret thing, whether it be good or euill.

Turne vnto the first shred of the second part.

The ninth shred.

The happie state of the godlie.

THerefore now harken, O children: for blessed are they that keepe my waies. Prou. 8.

33 Heare instruction, and be ye wise, and refuse it not: blessed is the man that heareth me,

me, waiting dailie at my gates, and gi-
uing attendance at the postes of my
doores.
Prou. 8. For he that findeth me, findeth life,
and shall obtaine fauor of the Lorde.
But he that sinneth against me, hur-
teth his owne soule: and all that hate
me, loue death.
2 (God) he preserueth the state of the
righteous; he is a shield to them which
walke vprightlie.
Therefore walke thou in the way of
good men, and keepe the waies of the
righteous.
The iust shall dwell in the land, and
the vpright men shall remaine in it.
But the wicked shall be cut of from
the earth, and the transgressors shall
be rooted out.
1 My sonne heare thy fathers instru-
ction, & forsake not thy mothers tea-
ching.
For they shall be a comelie ornа-
ment vnto thine head, and as chaines
for thy necke.
3 Let not these things depart frō thine
eies, but obserue wisedome & counsel.
So they shall be life vnto thy soule,
and grace vnto thy necke.
Then

Then shalt thou walke safelie by the way; and thy foote shall not stumble. Prou. 3.

If thou sleepest thou shalt not be afraide, and when thou sleepest thy sleepe shall be sweete.

He that walketh in his integritie, is iust: and blessed shall his children be after him. 20

The father of the righteous shall greatlie reioise, and he that begetteth a wise childe shall haue ioie of him. 22

When the righteous are in auctoritie the people reioise: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people sigh. 29

Surelie to a man that is good in his sight, God giueth wisedome, & knowledge, and ioie: but to the sinner he giueth paine, to gather, & to heape to giue to him that is good before God. Eccles. 2.

The way of the Lord is strength to the vpright man: but feare shalbe for the workers of iniquitie. Pro. 10.

The righteous shal neuer be remoued: but the wicked shall not dwell in the land.

The frowarde is an abhomination vnto the Lorde: but his secret is with the righteous. 3

The curse of the Lorde is in the house

house of the wicked, but he blesseth
the habitation of the righteous.
Pro. 11. The vprightnes of the iust shal guide
them; but the frowardnes of the trans-
gressors shall destroie them.
In the prosperitie of the righteous
the citie reioiseth, and when the wic-
ked perish, there is ioie.
By the blessing of the righteous, the
citie is exalted: but it is subuerted by
the mouth of the wicked.
They that are of a froward hart, are
abominatiō to the Lord: but they that
are vpright in their waie, are his delite.
He that seeketh good thinges get-
teth fauor: but he that seeketh euil, it
shall come to him.
He that trusteth in his riches shall
fal: but the righteous shall florish as a
leafe.
The fruite of the righteous is as a
tree of life.
12 A man cannot be established by
wickednes: but the roote of the right-
eous shall not be moued.
The lieng lips are an abomination
to the Lord; but they that deale true-
lie are his delite.
A good man getteth fauor of the
Lord:

Lord: but the man of wicked imaginations, will he condemne.

9 The light of the righteous reioiceth, but the candle of the wicked ſhall be put out. Pro. 13.

11 He that loueth purenes of hart for the grace of his lips, the king ſhall be his friend. 22

12 That that is to be deſired of a man, is his goodnes, and a poore man is better than a liar. 19

18 He that walketh vprightlie, ſhall be ſaued: but he that is froward in his waies, ſhall once fal. 28

1 The wicked flee when none purſueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

9 He that walketh vprightlie, walketh boldlie: but he that peruerteth his waies ſhall be knowne. Eccle. 10

21 Do they not erre that imagine euill? but to the that thinke on good things, ſhall be mercie and truth. Pro. 14

29 The Lorde is far from the wicked, but he heareth the praier of the righteous. 15

6 The houſe of the righteous hath much treaſure: but the reuenues of the wicked is trouble.

Fauor

Pro. 31. Fauor is deceitfull, and beautie is vanitie: but a woman that feareth the Lorde, she shall be praised.

Eccles. 8. He that keepeth the commandements shall knowe none euill thing.

Prou. 1. Ease slaieth the foolish, & the prosperitie of fooles destroieth them.

But he that obeieth wisedome, shall dwell safelie, and be quiet from feare of euill.

11 The righteous escapeth out of trouble, and the wicked shall come in his stead.

Eccles. 7. I finde more bitter than death the woma whose hart is as nets, & snares, and hir hands, as bands: but he that is good before God, shall be deliuered from hir, but the sinner shall be taken by hir.

10 The Lord will not famish the soule of the righteous: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

Pro. 11. Riches auaile not in the daie of wrath: but righteousnes deliuereth from death.

12 The euill man is snared by the wickednes of his lips; but the iust shall come out of aduersitie.

Life is in the waie of righteousnes; and

and in that path there is no death.

6 Blessings are vpon the head of the righteous: but iniquitie shall couer the mouth of the wicked. Eccle.10

7 The memoriall of the iust shall be blessed; but the name of the wicked shall rot.

11 He that followeth after righteousnes and mercie, shall finde life, righteousnes, and glorie. Pro.21.

Reade the wretched case of the wicked afterward, in the seconde thred of the second part.

The tenth thred.

Who be righteous, and good men.

5 The thoughtes of the iust are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceitfull. Pro.12.

11 The desire of the righteous is onelie good, but the hope of the wicked is indignation.

15 The thoughts of the wicked are abhomination to the Lorde: but the pure haue pleasant words.

10 The mouth of the iust shall be fruitfull

ful in wisedome: but the tongue of the froward shal be cut out.

10 The lips of the righteous knowe 31
what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowarde things.

13 A righteous man hateth lieng 5
wordes, but the wicked causeth slander and shame.

12 The talking of the wicked is to lie 6
in waite for blood: but the mouth of the righteous wil deliuer him.

16 The path of righteousnes is to de- 17
cline from euill, and hee keepeth his soule that keepeth his waie.

21 The waie of some is peruerted and 8
strange? but of the pure man, his worke is right.

12 The wicked desireth the wel of e- 12
uils: but the roote of the righteous giueth fruite.

The lieng lips are an abomination 22
to the Lord? but they that deale truelie are his delite.

15 Foolishnes is ioie to him that is de- 21
stitute of vnderstanding: but a man of vnderstanding walketh vprightlie.

14 He that walketh in his righteousnes 2
feareth the Lord: but he that is leude in his waies despiseth him,

The

30 The fruite of the righteous is as a tree of life: and he that winneth soules, is wise. Pro. 11.

25 Surelie it is not good to condemne the iust, nor that the princes shoulde smite such for equitie. 17

5 It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to cause the righteous to fal in iudgement. 18

7 The righteous knoweth the cause of the poore: but the wicked regardeth not knowledge. 29

5 Wicked men vnderstand not iudgement; but they that seeke the Lorde vnderstande al things. 28

15 It is to ioie to the iust to doe iudgment. 21

27 Can a man take fire in his bosome, and his clothes not be burnt? 6

28 Or can a man go vpon coales, and his feete not be burnt?

29 So hee that goeth in to his neighbours wife, shal not be innocent, whosoeuer toucheth hir.

25 The righteous eateth to the contentation of his minde: but the bellie of the wicked shal want. 13

19 The waie of a slothfull man is as an hedge of thornes: but the waie of the righ- 15

righteous is plaine.

Prou.15 He that is greedie of gaine, troubleth 27
his owne house: but hee that hateth
gifts, shal liue.

28 A faithful man shall abound in bles- 30
sings, and he that maketh haste to be
rich, shal not be innocent.

20 VVho can say, I haue made mine 9
hart cleane, I am cleane from my sin?

Eccles.7 Surely there is no man iust in the 21
earth, that doth good and sinneth not.

God hath made man righteous, but 31
they haue sought many inuentions.

Who are wicked are described in the thirde thred of the second part.

The 11. thred.

God wil be serued principal- lie with the hart.

Prou.23 MY sonne, if thine hart be 15
wise, mine hart shal re-
ioice, and I also.

16 Al the waies of man 2
21 are cleane in his owne 2
eies: but the Lord pon-
dereth the spirits.

4 Keepe thine hart with al diligence: 23
for

for thereout commeth life.

13 The hart of the wise guideth his mouth wiselie, and addeth doctrine to his lips. Pro. 16

14 The hart of him that hath vnderstanding seeketh knowledge. 15

11 Hel and destruction are before the Lorde: how much more the hartes of the sonnes of men?

3 As is the fining pot for siluer, & the fornace for golde: so the Lorde trieth the harts. 17

1 Be not thou enuious against euill men, neither desire to be with them. 24

2 For their hart imagineth destruction, and their lips speake mischiefe.

3 The foolishnes of man peruerteth his waie, and his hart fretteth against the Lord. 19

5 All that are proude in hart, are an abhomination to the Lorde. 16

26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abhomination to the Lord. 15

16 Among those sixe things which the Lorde doth hate, is the hart that imagineth wicked enterprises. 6

18 The man of wicked imaginations God will condemne. 12

Looke vpon the 36. shred.

The

The 12. thred.

Exhortations vnto the feare of God.

Pro. 1 & 9 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wisedome.

16 By mercie and truth, iniquitie shall be forgiuen, and by the feare of the Lorde they depart from euill.

15 The feare of the Lord is the instruction of wisedome.

8 The feare of the Lord is to hate euill, as pride, arrogancie, and the euill way.

14 The feare of the Lorde is as a welspring of life to auoide the snares of death.

13 He that despiseth the word, he shall be destroied; but he that feareth the commandement, he shalbe rewarded.

23 Let not thine hart be enuious against sinners, but let it be in the feare of the Lorde continuallie.

Eccl. 8 Though a sinner doe euill an hundred times, and God prolongeth his daies, yet I knowe that it shall be well with

with them that feare the Lorde, and doe reuerence before him.

But it shal not be well to the wicked, neither shall he prolong his daies: he shall be like a shadow, because he feareth not God. Eccles. 8

The feare of the Lorde encreaseth the daies: but the yeares of the wicked shall be diminished. Pro. 10.

In the feare of the Lorde is an assured strength, and his children shall haue hope. 14

The feare of the Lorde leadeth to life: and he that is filled therewith shall continue, and shall not be visited with euill. 19

The reward of humilitie, & the feare of God, is riches, and glorie, and life. 22

Be not wise in thine owne eies: but feare the Lord, and depart from euil. 3

So health shall be vnto thy nauell, and marowe vnto thy bones.

The 13. thred.

Exhortations vnto the loue both of God, and man.

He

Prou.8 HE that sinneth against me (the Lord) hurteth his owne soule: and all that hate me loue death.

19 The foolishnes of a man peruerteth his waies, & his hart fretteth against the Lorde.

3 Let not mercie and truth forsake thee, bind them on thy necke, & write them vpon the table of thine hart.

So shalt thou find fauor & good vnderstãding in the sight of God & man.

11 He that seeketh good thinges, getteth fauor: but he that seeketh euil it shall come to him.

12 A good man getteth fauor of the Lorde: but the man of wicked imaginations wil he condemne.

22 A good name is to be chosen aboue great riches, and a louing fauor aboue siluer, and aboue golde.

Salomõs songs.8. Loue is strong as death.

Much water cannot quench loue: neither can the flouds drowne it: If a man shoulde giue all the substance of his house for loue, they would greatly contemne it.

Prou.10 Hatred stirreth vp contentious but loue

loue couereth all treſpaſſes.

The beginning of ſtriſe is as one that openeth the waters: therefore ere the contention be medled with, leaue off. Pro. 17.

He loueth tranſgreſſion that loueth ſtrife.

Be not thou glad when thine enimie falleth, and let not thine hart reioice when he ſtumbleth. Pro. 24.

Leaſt the Lorde ſee it, and it diſpleaſe him, and he turne his wrath from him.

If he that hate thee be hungrie, giue him bread; and if he be thirſtie, giue him water to drinke. 26

For thou ſhalt laie coales vpon his head, and the Lorde ſhall recompence thee.

More to this purpoſe may be red afterward, thred 39. alſo thred 38.

The 14. thred.

Exhortations to hope, and to depend vpon God onelie.

HE that is wiſe in his buſines ſhal find good: & he that truſteth in the Lord, he is bleſſed. Pro. 16.

The pacient abiding 10

of the righteous shall be gladnes: but the hope of the wicked shall perish.

Prou. 11 When a wicked man dieth, his hope perisheth, and the hope of the vniust shall perish.

28 He that is of a proude hart, stirreth vp strife: but he that trusteth in the Lorde, shall be fat.

29 The feare of man bringeth a snare: but he that trusteth in the Lorde, shall be exalted.

18 The name of the Lorde is a strong tower, the righteous runneth vnto it, and is exalted.

30 Euerie word of God is pure, he is a shield to those that trust in him.

3 Trust in the Lord with al thine hart & leane not vnto thine owne wisdom. In all thy waies acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy waies.

The 15. thred.

Exhortations vnto humilitie and lowlines.

Eccle. 1. I The preacher haue bin king ouer Israël in Ieruſalem: And I haue giue mine hart to search & finde

our

out wisedome by all things that are vnder heauen: this sore trauell hath God giuen to the sonnes of men, to humble them thereby.

10 I haue seene the trauell that God hath giuen to the sonnes of men to humble them thereby. *Eccles.* 3

6 Boast not thy selfe before the king, and stand not in the place of the great men. *Pro.* 25.

7 For it is better, that it be saide vnto thee, Come vp hither, than thou be put lower in the presence of the Prince whom thine eies haue seene.

33 Before honor goeth humilitie. 15

18 Before destruction the hart of man is hautie, and before glorie goeth lowlines. 18

23 The pride of man shall bring him lowe: but the humble in spirite shall enioie glorie. 29

2 When pride commeth then commeth shame: but with the lowlie is wisedome. 11

23 The poore speaketh with praiers: but the rich answereth roughlie. 18

19 Better it is to be of an humbled minde with the lowlie: than to deuide the spoiles with the proude. 16

Eccle.7. The ende of a thing is better than 10
the beginning therof, & the pacient in
spirit, better than the proude in spirit.
8 Who is as the wise man? or who 1
knoweth the interpretatiō of a thing?
The wisedome of a man doth make his
face to shine, and the strength of his
face shall be changed.
Prou.3 With the scorner God scorneth: 34
but he giueth grace to the humble.
22 The reward of humilitie, and the 4
feare of God, is riches, & glorie, & life.
Reade the dehortations from pride in the seuenth thred, of the second part.

The 16. thred.

Exhortations vnto patience in aduersitie.

Pro.3. MY sonne, refuse not the 11
chastening of the Lord,
neither bee greeued
with his correction.
For the Lord corre- 12
cteth him whome he
loueth, euen as the father doth the
childe in whome he deliteth.
Eccles.7. In the day of wealth be of good 16
com-

comfort, and in the daie of affliction consider: God also hath made this contrarie to that, to the intent that man should finde nothing after him.

10 If thou be faint in the daie of aduersitie, thy strength is small. Pro. 24

13 Pouertie and shame is to him that refuseth iustruction; but he that regardeth correction shall be honored. 13

18 The patient abiding of the righteous shall be gladnes; but the hope of the wicked shall perish. 10

5 A foole despiseth his fathers instruction: but he that regardeth correction, is prudent. 15

11 Saie not thou, Why is it that the former daies were better than these? For thou doest not enquire wiselie. Eccles. 7.

31 Beholde, the righteous shall be recompenced in the earth: how much more the wicked and the sinner? Pro. 11.

8 The righteous escapeth out of trouble, and the wicked shall come in his stead.

12 Though a sinner doe euill an hundred times, and God prolongeth his daies: yet I knowe it shall be wel with them that feare the Lord, and doe reuerence before him. Eccle. 8.

The 17. thred.

Exhortations vnto perseuerance, and constancie in the feare of God.

Prou. 4.

Y sonne, harken vnto my wordes, incline thine eare vnto my saiengs.

Let them not depart from thine eies, but keepe them in the middes of thine hart.

For they are life vnto those that find them, & health vnto all their flesh.

Get wisedome, get vnderstanding, forget not, neither decline from the wordes of my mouth,

Forsake hir not, and she shall keepe thee: loue hir, and she shall preserue thee.

23 Let not thine hart be enuious against sinners: but let it be in the feare of the Lorde continuallie.

26 As a dog turneth againe to his vomit: so a foole turneth to his folishnes.

8 Therefore now harken, O children, vnto me: for blessed are they that keepe my waies.

Heare

33 Heare instruction, and be ye wise, & refuse it not: blessed is the man that heareth me, watching dailie at my gates, and giuing attendance at the postes of my dores. Prou.8.

34 For he that findeth me, findeth life and shall obtaine fauor of the Lorde.

35 But he that sinneth against me, hurteth his owne soule: and all that hate me, loue death.

36 As the whirle winde passeth: so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an euerlasting foundation. 10

3 Let not mercie and truth forsake thee, binde them on thy necke, and write thē vpon the table of thine hart. 3

4 So shalt thou finde fauor and good vnderstanding in the sight of GOD, and man.

The 18. thred

In praise of a good tongue.

21 DEath and life are in the power of the tongue, & they that loue it, shall eate the fruite thereof. Pro.18.

22 A worde spoken in his place, is like apples of gold with pictures 25

tures of siluer.

Pro. 18. With the fruite of a mans mouth 20
shall his bellie be satisfied, & with the
encrease of his lips shall he be filled.

15 A wholesome tongue is as a tree of 4
life: but the frowardnes thereof is the
breaking of the minde.

A ioie commeth to a man by the 23
answere of his mouth; and how good
is a worde in due season?

10 The mouth of a righteous man is a 11
welspring of life: but iniquitie cou-
ereth the mouth of the wicked.

The lips of the righteous dooe feede 21
manie: but fooles shall die for want of
wisedome.

The tongue of the iust is as fined 20
siluer: but the hart of the wicked is lit-
tle worth.

11 By the blessing of the righteous, the 11
citie is exalted: but it is subuerted by
the mouth of the wicked.

21 He that keepeth his mouth and 13
his tongue, keepeth his soule from af-
flictions.

12 A man shall be saciate with good 14
things by the fruite of his mouth, and
the recompence of a mans hands shall
God giue vnto him.

The

11 The mouth of the iuſt ſhall be fruit- Pro.10.
full in wiſedome: but the tongue of the
froward ſhalbe cut out.

13 The lips of the righteous knowe
what is acceptable, but the mouth of
the wicked ſpeaketh froward things.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of 20
precious ſtones: but the lips of know-
ledge are as a precious iewel.

15 My ſonne, if thine heart be wiſe, 23
mine hart ſhall reioyce, and I alſo.

16 And my reines ſhall reioice, when
thy lips ſpeake righteous things.

Reade the 51. thred: alſo the 9 thred in the ſecond part.

The 19 thred.

Exhortations vnto prayer.

1 MY ſon, if thou wilt re- Prou.2.
ceiue my wordes, and
hide my commande-
ments within thee.

2 And cauſe thine
eares to hearken vnto
wiſedome, and incline thine eare to
vnderſtanding,

3 (For if thou calleſt after knowledge,
and crieſt for vnderſtanding.

4 If thou ſeekeſt hir as ſiluer, and

searchest for hir as for treasures,

Prou. 2. Then shalt thou vnderstande the 5
feare of the Lord, and finde the know-
ledge of God.

For the Lord giueth wisedome, out 6
of his mouth commeth knowledge &
vnderstanding.

Then shalt thou vnderstand righ- 9
teousnes, and iudgement, and equitie,
and euerie good path.

15 The Lorde is far from the wicked: 29
but he heareth the praier of the righ-
teous

10 That which the wicked feareth, shal 24
come vpon him, but God will grant
the desire of the righteous.

15 The sacrifice of the wicked is abo- 8
mination to the Lorde: but the praier
of the righteous is acceptable vnto
him.

22 He that stoppeth his eare at the 13
crieng of the poore, he shall crie and
not be heard.

1 O ye foolish, how long will ye loue 22
foolishnes? and the scornefull take
their pleasure in scorning, and the
fooles hate knowledge?

Because I haue called, and ye refu- 24
sed: I haue stretched out mine hand,
and

and none would regarde.

25 But ye haue despised all my counsel, Prou. 1.
and would none of my correction.

26 I will also laugh at your destruction,
and mock, when your feare commeth.

27 When your feare commeth like sodaine desolation, and your destruction shall come, like a whirlewinde: when affliction and anguish shall come vpon you.

28 Then shall they call vpon me, but I will not answere? they shall seeke me earelie, but they shall not finde me.

29 Because they hated knowledge, and did not chuse the feare of the Lord.

9 He that turneth away his eare from 28
hearing the lawe, euen his praier shall be abominable.

7 Two things haue I required of thee, 30
denie me them not before I die.

8 Remoue from me vanitie and lies;
giue not pouertie, nor riches, feede me with foode conuenient for me.

9 Least I be full, and denie thee, and saie, Who is the Lorde? or least I be poore and steale, and take the name of my God in vaine.

The

The 20. thred.

The benefites of God towards man; and the punishment of the vngratefull.

prou. 2. THe Lorde giueth wise- 6
dome, out of his mouth
commeth knowledge
and vnderstanding.

eccle. 2. Surelie to a man 26
that is good in his sight, God giueth
wisedome, and knowledge, and ioie.

prou. 22 The reward of humilitie, and of the 4
feare of God, is riches, & glorie, & life.

13 Affliction followeth sinners: but 21
vnto the righteous, God will recompence good.

19 He that hath mercie vpon the poore, 17
lendeth vnto the Lorde: & the Lorde
will recompence him that which he
hath giuen.

House & riches are the inheritance 14
of the fathers, but a prudent wife commeth of the Lorde.

22 The rich and poore meete togither: 2
the Lorde is the maker of them all.

10 The blessing of the Lord, it maketh 22
rich.

That

That euerie man eateth, and drin- Eccles. 3.
keth, and seeth the commoditie of all his labor: This is the gift of God.
Also to euerie man to whome God 5
hath giuen riches & treasures, and giueth him power to eate thereof, and to take his part, and to enioie his labor: this is the gift of God.
He that rewardeth euill for good, Pro. 17.
euill shall not depart from his house.
Two things haue I required of thee, 30
denie them me not before I die.
Remoue from me vanitie and lies: giue me not pouertie, nor riches: feed me with food conuenient for me.
Least I be ful, and denie thee, and saie, Who is the Lorde? or least I be poore, and steale, and take the name of my God in vaine.

The 21. thred.

Exhortations to teach, and preach vnto mankinde the goodnes of God.

WIsedome hath sent Prou. 9.
forth hir maidens, & crieth vpon the highest places of the citie, saieng,

Who

Prou. 9. Who so is simple, let him come hether, and to him that is destitute of vnderstanding she saith,

Come, and eate of my meate, and drinke of the wine that I haue drawen.

Forsake your way, ye foolish, and ye shall liue: and walke in the waie of vnderstanding.

11 The fruite of the righteous is as a tree of life, & he that winneth soules, is wise.

15 The lips of the wise doe spread abroad knowledge: but the hart of the foolish doth not so.

29 Where there is no vision the people decaie, but he that keepeth the lawe is blessed.

10 The mouth of a righteous man is a welspring of life.

The lips of the righteous doe feede manie.

16 The wise in hart shal be called prudent, and the sweetenes of the lips shall encrease doctrine.

The hart of the wise guideth his mouth wiselie, and addeth doctrine to his lips.

19 Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightnes, than he that abuseth

seth his lips, and is a foole. Pro. 19.
2 For without knowledge the minde is not good.

More to this effect reade afore, thred 18. pag. 51: Also in the second part thred 4.

Sundrie vertues of the *second Table.*

The 22. thred.

Exhortations vnto married folkes that they loue together.

15 DRinke the water of thy cesterne, and of the riuers out of the middes of thine owne well. Prou. 5.
16 Let thy fountaine flow forth, and the riuers of waters in the streetes.
17 But let them be thine, euen thine onelie, & not the strangers with thee.
18 Let thy fountaine be blessed, & reioice with the wife of thy youth.
19 Let hir be as the louing Hinde and pleasant Roe; let hir breasts satisfie thee at all times, and delite in hir continuallie,
20 For why shouldest thou delite, my sonne,

sonne, in a strange woman, or imbrace
the bosome of a stranger?

Prou. 5. For the waies of man are before the 21
eies of the Lorde, and he pondereth
all his pathes.

His owne iniquitie shall take the 22
wicked himself, and he shall be holden
with the cordes of his owne sinne.

He shall die for fault of instruction, 23
and shall goe astraie through his great
follie.

Reade the exhortations vnto chastitie the 40. thred: also the dehortations from adulterie in the second part, the 22. thred.

The 23. thred.

The singular prayse of an honest and vertuous wife.

Pro. 18. HE that findeth a wife, 22
findeth a good thing, and
receiueth fauour of the
Lorde.

19 House and riches are 14
the inheritance of the fathers, but a
prudent wife commeth of the Lorde.

14 A wise woman buildeth hir house: 1

but

but the fooliſh deſtroieth it with hir owne hands.

16 A gracious woman attaineth honor, and the ſtrong men attaine riches. Pro. 11.

4 A vertuous woman is the crowne of hir husband: but ſhe that maketh him aſhamed, is as the corruption in his bones. 12

10 Who ſhall finde a vertuous woman? for hir price is far aboue the pearles. 31

11 The hart of hir husbande truſteth in hir, and he ſhall haue no neede of ſpoile.

12 She will doe him good, and not euil all the daies of hir life.

13 She ſeeketh wool and flaxe, and laboureth cheerefullie with hir handes.

14 She is like the ſhips of marchants; ſhe bringeth hir foode from a far.

15 And ſhe riſeth, whiles it is yet night: & giueth the portion to hir houſhold, and the ordinarie to hir maides.

16 Shee conſidereth a fielde and getteth it: & with the fruite of hir hands, ſhe planteth a vineyarde.

17 She girdeth hir loines with ſtrength, and ſtrengtheneth hir armes.

18 She feeleth that hir marchandiſe is good; hir candle is not put out by night.

night.

Pro. 31. She putteth hir hands to the wherue, 19
and hir hands handle the spindle.

She stretcheth out hir hande to the 20
poore, and putteth forth hir hands to
the needie.

She feareth not the snowe for hir 21
familie: for all hir familie is clothed
with scarlet.

She maketh hirselfe carpets; fine 22
linen and purple is hir garment.

Hir husband is knowne in the gates, 23
when he sitteth with the elders of the
lande.

She maketh sheetes, & selleth them, 24
& giueth girdles vnto the marchant.

Strength & honor is hir clothing, 25
and in the latter daie she shall reioice.

She openeth hir mouth with wise- 26
dome, and the lawe of grace is in hir
tongue.

She ouerseeth the waies of hir hous- 27
holde, and eateth not the bread of
idlenes.

Hir children rise vp, and call hir 28
blessed: hir husband also shall praise
hir, saieng,

Manie daughters haue done vertu- 29
ouslie, but thou surmountest them all.

Fauor

30 Fauor is deceitfull, and beautie is vanitie: but a woman that feareth the Lorde, she shall be praised. Pro. 31
31 Giue hir of the fruite of hir hands, and let hir owne workes praise hir in the gates.

View ouer in the next part, the 21, 22, 23, & 24, threds.

The 24. thred.

Of children in generall.

1 A Wise sonne maketh a glad father: but a foolish sonne is an heauines to his mother. Pro. 10
6 Childers childrē are the crowne of the elders: and the glorie of the children are their fathers. 17
11 He that begetteth a foole, getteth himselfe sorrowe: and the father of a foole can haue no ioie.
13 A foolish sonne is the calamitie of his father. 19
13 A man that loueth wisedome, reioiceth his father: but he that seeketh harlots, wasteth his substance. 29
17 He that keepeth the law is a childe of vnderstanding: but he that feedeth 28
the

the gluttons, shameth his father.

Prou.23 The father of the righteous shall greatlie reioice, and he that begetteth a wise child, shall haue ioie.

Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, & she that bare thee shall reioice.

My sonne, if thine hart be wise, mine hart shall reioice, and I also.

And my reines shall reioice, when thy lips speake righteous things.

The 25. thred.

The dutie of parents towards their children.

Prou.23 WIthhold not correction from the childe: if thou smite him with the rod, he shall not die.

Thou shalt smite him with the rod, and shalt deliuer his soule from hell.

22 Foolishnes is bounde in the hart of a childe: but the rod of correction shall driue it awaie from him.

29 Correct thy sonne, and he wil giue thee rest: and will giue pleasures to thy soule.

The rod and correction giue wisedome:

dome: but a childe set at libertie, maketh his mother ashamed.

He that spareth his rod hateth his sonne; but he that loueth him, chastineth him betimes. Pro. 13.

Teach a childe in the trade of his way, and when he is olde, he shall not depart from it. 22

My sonne, heare no more the instruction that causeth to erre from the wordes of knowledge. 19

The 26. thred.

The dutie of children toward their parents.

MY sonne, heare thy fathers instruction, and forsake not thy mothers teaching. Pro. 1.

For they shall be a comelie ornament vnto thine head, and as chaines for thy necke.

My sonne, keepe thy fathers commandement, and forsake not thy mothers instruction. 6

Bind them alwaie vpon thine hart, and tie them about thy necke.

It shall leade thee, when thou walkest:

keſt: it ſhall watch for thee when thou ſleepeſt, and when thou wakeſt, it ſhall talke with thee.

Pro. 8. For the commandement is a lanterne, & inſtruction a light: and corrections for inſtruction are the way of life.

4 Heare, O ye children, the inſtruction of a father, and giue eare to learne vnderſtanding.

For I doe giue you a good doctrine: therefore forſake ye not my lawe.

For I was my fathers ſonne, tender and deare in the ſight of my mother,

When he taught me, and ſaid vnto me, Let thine hart hold faſt my words: keepe my commandements, and thou ſhalt liue.

13 A wiſe ſonne will obeie the inſtruction of his father, but a ſcorner will heare no rebuke.

15 A wiſe ſon reioiceth the father: but a fooliſh man deſpiſeth his mother.

23 Obeie thy father that hath begotten thee, and deſpiſe not thy mother when ſhe is old.

27 My ſonne, be wiſe, and reioice mine hart, that I may anſwere him that reprocheth me.

Better

what the ſonne of my wombe? and what, O ſonne of my deſires?
3 Giue not thy ſtrength vnto women, Pro. 31.
nor thy waies, which is to deſtroie Kings.
4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drinke wine, nor for princes ſtrong drinke,
5 Leaſt he drinke, and forget the decree, and change the iudgement of al the children of affliction.
6 Giue ye ſtrong drinke vnto him, that is readie to periſh, and wine vnto them that haue griefe of hart.
7 Let him drinke, that he may forget his pouertie, and remember his miſerie no more.
8 Open thy mouth for the dumme in the cauſe of all the children of deſtruction.
9 Open thy mouth, iudge righteouſlie, and iudge the afflicted, and the poore.
29 A king that iudgeth the poore in truth, his throne ſhall be ſtabliſhed for euer.
16 A diuine ſentence ſhall be in the lips of the king, his mouth ſhall not tranſgreſſe in iudgement.

Pro.20. A king that sitteth in the throne of
iudgement, chaseth away all euill with
his eies.

A wise king scattereth the wicked,
and causeth the wheele to turne ouer
them.

Mercie and truth preserue the king,
for his throne is established with
mercie.

17 Hie talke becommeth not a foole,
much lesse a lieng talke a prince.

16 Righteous lips are the delight of
kings, and the king loueth him that
speaketh right things.

29 Of a prince harkening vnto lies, all
his seruants are wicked.

Eccle.10 Woe to thee, O lande, when thy
king is a childe, and thy princes eate
in the morning.

Blessed art thou, O lande, when thy
king is the sonne of nobles, and thy
princes eate in time, for strength and
not for drunkennes.

Pro.19. Pleasure is not comelie for a foole;
much lesse for a seruant to haue rule
ouer princes.

30 For three things the earth is moo-
ued; yea, for foure it cannot sustaine
it selfe.

For

For a ſeruant when he reigneth, & a foole when he is filled with meate, &c. Pro. 30.

As a roaring lion, and an hungrie beare; ſo is a wicked ruler ouer the poore people. 28

It is an abomination to kings to commit wickednes: for the throne is eſtabliſhed by iuſtice. 16

The 29. thred.

Of Counſaile, and Counſelers.

WHere no counſell is, ỹ people fal: but where manie coũſelers are, there is health. Pro. 11.

Without counſell thoughtes come to naught: but in the multitude of counſelers, there is ſtedfaſtnes. 15

Deceit is in the hart of them that imagine euill, but to the counſelers of peace, ſhall be ioie. 12

As ointment and purfume reioice the hart: ſo doth the ſweetenes of a mans friend by hartie counſell. 27

Eſtabliſh thy thoughts by counſell, and by counſell make warre. 20

A wiſe man is ſtrong: for a man of 24

vnderstanding encreaseth his strength.

Pro.24. For with counsell thou shalt enterprise the war, and in the multitude of them that can giue counsell, is health.

29 Scornefull men bring a citie into a snare, but wise men turne away wrath.

21 There is no wisedome, neither vnderstanding, nor counsell against the Lorde.

19 Manie deuises are in a mans hart, but the counsel of the Lord, shal stand.

The 30. thred.

The dutie of subiects toward their magistrates.

Pro. 24. MY son, feare the Lorde, and the king, & meddle not with them that are seditious.

For their destruction shall rise sodeinlie, and who knoweth the ruine of them both.

17 A seditious person seeketh one's euill, and a cruell messenger shall be sent against him.

20 The feare of the king is like the roaring of a lion, he that prouoketh him to anger, sinneth against his own

owne ſoule.

2 I aduertiſe thee to take heede to the mouth of the king, and to the word of the oth of God. *Eccleſ. 8*

3 Haſte not to go forth of his ſight: ſtand not in an euill thing: for he will doe whatſoeuer pleaſeth him.

4 Where the worde of the king is, there is power, and who ſhall ſaie vnto him, What doeſt thou?

5 He that keepeth the commandements ſhall know none euill thing, and the hart of the wiſe ſhall knowe the time and iudgement.

6 For to euerie purpoſe there is a time and iudgement, becauſe the miſerie of man is great vpon him.

7 For he knoweth not what ſhall be; for who can tell when it ſhall be?

8 Man is not Lorde ouer the ſpirit to retcine the ſpirit: neither hath he power in the daie of death, nor deliuerance in the battell, neither ſhall wickednes deliuer the poſſeſſors thereof.

9 If the ſpirit of him that ruleth riſe vp againſt thee, leaue not thy place: for gentlenes pacifieth great ſinnes. 10

10 A prince is pacified by ſtaieng of anger, and a ſoft tongue breaketh *Pro. 25.*

the bones.

Pro.30. There be three thinges that order well their going: yea, fower are comelie in going,

A lion which is strong amōg beasts, and turneth not at the sight of anie:

A lustie graie-hounde, and a goate, and a king against whome there is no rising vp.

Eccle.10 Curse not the king, no not in thy thought, neither curse the rich in thy bed chamber: for the foule of the heauen shal carie the voice, & that which hath wings, shall declare the matter.

The 31. thred.

What thinges doe cause a Common-weale to florish

Pro.25. Ake the drosse from the siluer, and there shall proceede a vessel for the finer:

Take awaie the wicked from the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousnes.

26 Scornefull men bring a citie into a snare: but wise men turne away wrath.

By

11 By the blessing of the righteous a citie is exalted: but it is subuerted by the mouth of the wicked. 2 Pro. 11.

14 A king that iudgeth the poore in truth, his throne shall be established for euer. 29

34 Iustice exalteth a nation, but sinne is a shame to the people. 14

2 For the transgression of the lande there are manie princes thereof: but by a man of vnderstanding and knowledge a realme likewise endureth lōg. 28

4 A king by iustice maintaineth the countrie: but a man receiuing giftes, destroieth it. 29

12 It is an abomination to Kings to commit wickednes: but the throne is established by iustice. 16

28 Mercie and truth preserue the king: for his throne is established with mercie. 20

6 A Prince destitute of vnderstanding, is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth couetousnes, shal prolong his daies. 28

18 Where there is no vision the people decaie: but he that keepeth the lawe, is blessed. 29

28 When the wicked rise vp, men hide 28

themselues: but when they perish, the righteous encrease.

Pro.29. When the righteous are in authoritie, the people reioice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people sigh.

11 In the prosperitie of the righteous, the citie reioiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is ioie.

28 When righteous men reioice, there is great glorie: but when the wicked come vp, the man is tried.

The 32. thred.

Exhortations vnto Magistrates to iudge the causes of all men rightlie.

Pro.21.

O doe iustice & iudgement is more acceptable to the Lorde than sacrifice.

It is ioie to the iust to doe iudgement: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquitie.

The robberie of the wicked shall destroie them: for they haue refused to execute iudgement.

22 Rob not the poore, becausse he is poore, neither oppresse the afflicted in

in iudgement.
15 Laie not waite, O wicked man a- Prou.24
gainſt the houſe of the righteous, and
ſpoile not his reſting place.
16 Surelie it is not good to condemne 17
the iuſt, nor that the princes ſhoulde
ſmite ſuch for equitie.
5 It is not good to accept the perſon 18
of the wicked in iudgement.
13 It is not good to haue reſpect of a- 24.
nie perſon in iudgement.
14 He that ſaith to the wicked, Thou
art righteous: him ſhall the people
curſe, & the multitude ſhal abhor him.
15 But to them that rebuke him, ſhall
be pleaſure, and vpon them ſhall come
the bleſſing of goodnes.
16 They ſhall kiſſe the lips of him that
anſwereth vpright wordes.
11 Deliuer them that are drawen to
death, & wilt thou not preſerue them
that are led to be ſlaine?
12 If thou ſaie, Beholde, we know not
of it; he that pondereth the harts,
doth he not vnderſtande it? and he
that keepeth his ſoule, knoweth he it
not? Will not he alſo recompence
euerie man according to his workes.
21 To haue reſpect of perſons is not 28

good: for that man will transgresse for a peece of bread.

Eccles. 5. If in a countrie thou seest the oppression of the poore, and the defrauding of iudgement and iustice, be not astonied at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest, regardeth, and there is higher than they.

3 I haue seene vnder the sunne the place of iudgement, where was wickednes, and the place of iustice where was iniquitie.

I thought in mine hart, God will iudge the iust, and the wicked: for time is there for euerie purpose and for euerie worke.

4 So I turned and considered all the oppressions that are wrought vnder the sunne, and beholde the teares of the oppressed and none comforteth them: and lo, the strength is of the hand of them that oppresse them, and none comforteth them.

Wherefore I praised the dead which now are dead, aboue the liuing, which are yet aliue.

Prou. 17 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosome to wrest the waies of iudgement.

It

4 It is not for Kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drinke wine, nor for Princes ſtrong drinke. Pro.31.

5 Leaſt he drinke, and forget the decree, and change the iudgement of all the children of affliction.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumme in the cauſe of all the children of deſtruction.

9 Open thy mouth; iudge righteouſlie, and iudge the afflicted and the poore.

17 He that iuſtifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the iuſt, euen they both are abomination to the Lorde. 17

The 33. thred.

Of Maiſters and ſeruants.

THE that delicatelie bringeth vp his ſeruant from youth, at length he will be euen as his ſonne. Prou.29

19 Pleaſure is not comelie for a fooſle, much leſſe for a ſeruant to haue rule ouer Princes. 19

30 For three thinges the earth is moued: yea, for foure it can not ſuſtaine it ſelfe: 30

For

Pro.30. For a seruant when he reigneth, 22
and a foole when hee is filled with
meate, &c.

17 A discrete seruant shal haue the rule 2
ouer a leude sonne, & he shall deuide
the heritage among the brethren.

14 The pleasure of a king is in a wise 35
seruant: but his wrath shall be toward
him that is leude.

27 He that keepeth the figtree, shall 18
eate the fruite thereof: so he that
waiteth vpon his maister, shall come
to honor.

Vertues of the sixt *Commandement.*

The 34. thred.

Exhortations vnto euerie man to deale iustlie with all men.

Prou.3. INtende none hurt 29
gainst thy neighbour,
seing hee doth dwell
without feare by thee.

24 Laie not wait, O wic- 19
ked man, against the
house of the righteous, and spoile not
his

his resting place.
22 Rob not the poore becauſe he is poore, neither oppreſſe the afflicted in iudgement. Pro.22.
10 Remoue not the ancient bounds, and enter not into the fieldes of the fatherles. 23
11 For he that redeemeth them, is mightie: he will defend their cauſe againſt thee.
28 Thou ſhalt not remoue the auncient boundes which thy fathers haue made. 22
9 Hee that remoueth ſtones, ſhall hurt himſelfe therby, and he that cutteth wood ſhal be in danger thereby. 10
8 He that diggeth a pit, ſhall fall into it: and he that breaketh the hedge, a ſerpent ſhall bite him.
16 He that oppreſſeth the poore, to increaſe himſelfe, and giueth vnto the rich, ſhall ſurelie come to pouertie. 22
11 The riches of vanitie ſhal diminiſh: but he that gathereth with the hand, ſhall increaſe them. 13
26 Ponder the pathes of thy feete, and let all thy waies be ordered aright. 4
27 Turne not to the right hand, nor to the left, but remoue thy foote from euil.

euill.

Pro. 3. Let not mercie and truth forsake 3
thee, binde them on thy necke, and
write them vpon the table of thine
hart.

So shalt thou finde fauor and good 4
vnderstanding in the sight of God and
man.

2 (God) he preserueth the state of 7
the righteous: he is a shield to them
which walke vprightlie.

Therefore walke thou in the way 20
of good men, and keepe the waies of
the righteous.

For the iust shall dwell in the lande, 21
& the vpright men shall remaine in it.

But the wicked shal be cut from the 22
earth, and the transgressors shall be
rooted out.

3 The curse of the Lorde is in the 33
house of the wicked: but he blesseth
the habitation of the righteous.

11 They that are of a froward hart, are 20
an abomination to the Lorde: but they
that are vpright in their waie, are his
delite.

12 The lieng lips are an abomination 22
to the Lord: but they that deale true-
lie are his delite.

He

18 He that walketh vprightlie ſhall be ſaued: but he that is frowarde in his waies, ſhall once fall. Pro.28.

2 Righteouſnes deliuereth frō death. 10
4 *Reade the 15. thred in the ſecond part.* 11

The 35. thred.

Magiſtrates are to puniſh wicked and vngodlie *perſons.*

8 A King that ſitteth in the throne of iudgement, chaſeth awaie all euill with his eies. Pro.20.

20 A wiſe king ſcattereth the wicked, and cauſeth the wheele to turne ouer them.

25 Smite a ſcorner, and the fooliſh will beware. 19

11 When the ſcorner is puniſhed, the fooliſh is wiſe. 21

11 A ſeditious perſon ſeeketh onelie euill, and a cruell meſſenger ſhall be ſent againſt him. 17

30 The blewnes of the wound ſerueth to purge the euill, & the ſtripes within the bowels of the bellie. 20

14 He that ſaith to the wicked, thou art 24

art righteous, him shall the people curse, and the multitude shall abhor him.
Pro. 24. But to them that rebuke him, shall 25
be pleasure, and vpon them shall come the blessing of goodnes.
17 He that iustifieth the wicked, & he 15
that condemneth the iust, euen they both are abomination to the Lorde.
25 Vnto the horse belongeth a whip, 3
to the asse a bridle, and a rod to the fooles backe.
Eccles. 8. Because sentence against an euill 11
worke is not executed speedilie, therfore the hart of the children of men is fullie set in them to doe euill.
7 I haue seene all thinges in the daies 17
of my vanitie: there is a iust man that perisheth in his iustice, and there is a wicked man that continueth long in his malice.
8 There is a vanitie, which is done 14
vpon the earth, that there be righteous men to whome it commeth according to the worke of the wicked: and there be wicked men to whom it commeth according to the worke of the iust: I thought also that this is vanitie.

The

The 36. thred.

Of war.

8 A Time (there is) to loue, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace. *Eccle. 3.*

31 The horse is prepared against the daie of battell; but saluation is of the Lorde. 21

5 A wise man is strong; for a man of vnderstanding encreaseth his strēgth. *Pro. 24.*

6 For with counsell thou shalt enterprise thy war, and in the multitude of them that can giue counsell, is health.

13 I haue also seene this wisedome vnder the sunne, and it is great vnto me, *Eccles. 9.*

14 A little citie and fewe men in it, and a great king came against it, and compassed it about, and builded fortres against it,

15 And there was founde therein a poore and wise man, and he deliuered the citie by his wisedome: but none remembred the poore man.

16 Then saide I, Better is wisedome than strength: yet the wisdome of the poore

poore is despised, and his wordes are not hearde.

Eccle. 9. Better is wisedome than weapons of war: but one sinner destroieth much good. 18

Pro. 20. Establish the thoughtes by counsel, and by counsell make war. 18

16 He that is slowe to anger, is better than the mightie man; and he that ruleth his owne minde, is better than he that winneth a citie. 32

When the waies of men please the Lorde, he will make all his enimies at peace with him. 7

The 37. thred.

Exhortations vnto patience when iniurie hath bin, or is offered.

Pro. 15 AN angrie man stirreth vp strife: but he that is slow to wrath, appeaseth strife. 18

14 He that is hastie to anger, committeth follie: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge. 17

19 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger, and his glorie is to passe by an 11

an offence.

16 A foole in a daie ſhall be knowne by his anger: but he that couereth ſhame, is wiſe. Pro. 12.

29 He that is ſlow to wrath is of great wiſedome: but he that is of an haſtie minde, exalteth follie. 14

32 He that is ſlowe to anger, is better than the mightie man: and he that ruleth his owne minde, is better than he that winneth a citie. 16

21 If he that hateth thee be hungrie, giue him bread to eate; and if he be thirſtie, giue him water to drinke. 25

22 For thou ſhalt laie coales vpon his head, and the Lorde ſhall recompence thee.

29 Saie not, I will doe to him, as he hath done to me, 24

23 Saie not thou, I will recompence euill; but waite vpon the Lorde, and he ſhall ſaue thee. 20

Reade the 17. thred in the ſecond part.

The 38. thred.

Exhortations vnto mercie,

He

Pro.11. HE that is mercifull re- 27
wardeth his owne soule; but he that trobleth his owne flesh, is cruell.

14 The sinner despiseth 21
his neighbour, but he that hath mercy on the poore is blessed.

He that oppresseth the poore, re- 31
proueth him that made him: but he honoreth him that hath mercie on the poore.

12 A righteous man regardeth the 10
life of his beast: but the mercies of the wicked are cruell.

16 By mercie and truth iniquitie shall 6
be forgiuen, and by the feare of the Lorde, they depart from euill.

20 Mercie & truth preserue the king, 28
for his throne shall be established with mercie.

3 Let not mercie and truth forsake 3
thee, binde them on thy necke & write them vpon the table of thine hart.

So shalt thou finde fauor, and good 4
vnderstanding in the sight of God and man.

21 He that followeth after righteous- 21
nes and mercie, shall finde life, righteousnes, and glorie.

Doe

22 Doe not they erre that imagine euill? But to them that thinke on good things ſhall be mercie and truth. Pro. 14

The 39. thred.

Exhortations vnto concorde.

20 DEceit is in the hart of them that imagine euil: but to the counſellers of peace ſhall be ioie. Prou. 12

8 Go not forth haſtilie to ſtrife, leaſt thou knowe not what to doe in the ende thereof; when thy neighbour hath put thee to ſhame. 25

2 My ſonne feare the Lorde and the king, and meddle not with them that are ſeditious. 24

18 There is that ſpeaketh wordes like the prickings of a ſword, but the tong of wiſe men, is health. 12

19 A brother offended is harder to win than a ſtrong citie, and their contentions are like the bar of a palace. 18

11 Hatred ſtirreth vp contentions: but loue couereth all treſpaſſes. 10

18 An angrie man ſtirreth vp ſtrife: but he that is ſlowe to wrath, appeaſeth ſtrife. 15

The

Pro.27. The beginning of strife is as one that 14
openeth the waters: therefore ere the
contention be medled with, leaue off.

He loueth transgression, that loueth 19
strife.

26 He that passeth by, and medleth 17
with the strife that belongeth not vn-
to him, is as one that taketh a dog by
the eares.

Eccle. 4. Two are better than one: for they 9
haue better wages for their labor.

For if they fall, the one wil lift vp his 10
felow: but wo vnto him that is alone:
for he falleth, and there is not a se-
cond to lift him vp.

Also if two sleepe togither, then 11
shall they haue heate: but to one how
should there be heate?

And if one ouercome him, two shal 12
stande against him: and a three folde
corde is not easilie broken.

Pro. 30. The Grashopper hath no king, yet 27
go they forth all by bandes.

16 When the waies of a man please the 7
Lorde, he will make all his enimies at
peace with him.

Reade hereof somewhat more afore, thred, 13. pag: 44: also thred 18. in the second part.

The

The 40. thred.

Exhortations vnto loue.

amitie, and friendſhip.

THine owne friende & thy fathers friende forſake thou not: neither enter thy brothers houſe in the daie of thy calamitie: for better is a neighbor that is neere, than a brother far of. Prou. 27

He that deſpiſeth his neighbour is deſtitute of wiſedome. 11

Intende none hurt againſt thy neighbor, ſeeing he dooth dwel without feare by thee. 3

The ſoule of the wicked wiſheth euill, and his neighbor hath no fauor in his eies. 21

He that couereth a tranſgreſſion, ſeeketh loue: but he that repeateth a matter, ſeparateth the prince. 17

A man that hath friendes ought to ſhew himſelfe friendlie: for a friende is neerer, than a brother. 18

A friend loueth at all times: and a brother is borne for aduerſitie. 17

As ointment & perfume reioice the hart: 27

hart: so doth the sweetenes of a mans friende by hartie counsell.

Pro.17. The wounds of a louer are faithful, &
and the kisses of an enimie are plea-
sant.

11 He that goeth about as a slanderer, &
discouereth a secret: but he that is of
a faithfull hart, concealeth a matter.

20 Manie will boast euerie one of his &
owne goodnes, but who can finde a
faithfull man?

14 The poore is hated euen of his
neighbor: but the friendes of the rich
are manie.

19 Riches gather manie friendes: but
the poore is separated from his
neighbor.

Manie reuerence the face of the
prince, and euerie man is a friend to
him that giueth gifts.

All the brethren of the poore doe
hate him, how much more will his
friendes depart from him? Though
he be instant with wordes, yet they wil
not.

15 Better is a dinner of greene herbes
where loue is, than a stalled oxe, and
hatred therewith.

17 Better is a drie morsell, if peace be
with

struction, and mine hart despised cor-
rection?
And haue not obeied the voice of Prou.5.
them that taught me, nor inclined
mine eare to them that instructed me.
Reade the exhortations vnto married folkes afore, thred. 22. pag. 59 also the 23. thred. pag. 60. The dehortations from whoredome, fornication, adulterie, the 21, 22, & 23. threds.

The 42. thred.

Exhortations vnto Sobrietie or Temperance.

WHen thou sittest to Pro.23.
eate with a ruler, cō-
sider diligently what
is before thee,
And put thy knife
to thy throte, if thou
be a man giuen to the appetite.
If thou haue found honie, eate that 25
is sufficient for thee, least thou be o-
uer full, and vomit it.
A man that refraineth not his ap-
petite, is like a citie which is broken
downe and without wals.

Chap. *The first part*

Eccle.10 Wo to thee, O lande, when thy King is a childe, and thy Princes eate in the morning.

Blessed art thou, O lande, when thy King is the sonne of nobles, and thy Princes eate in time, for strength, and not for drunkennes.

Hetherto refer the dehortations from drunkennes in the second part, the 25. thred.

Vertues of the eight *Commandement.*

The 43. thred. *What are the true riches.*

Pro.16. HOw much better is it to get wisedome than golde? and to get vnderstanding, is more to be desired than siluer.

20 There is golde, and a multitude of precious stones, but the lips of knowledge, are as a precious iewell.

21 A good name is to be chosen aboue great riches: and a louing fauour is aboue siluer, and aboue golde.

Better

Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightnes, than he that peruerteth his waies, though he be rich. Pro. 28.

Riches auaile not in the daie of wrath: but righteousnes deliuereth from death. 11

The treasures of wickednes profite nothing: but righteousnes deliuereth from death. 10

Receiue mine instruction, and not siluer, and knowledge rather than fine golde. 8

For wisedome is better than pretious stones: and all pleasures are not to be compared vnto hir.

Riches and honor are with me (wisedome) euen durable riches and righteousnes.

My fruite is better than golde, euen than fine gold, and my reuenues better than fine siluer.

Better is a little with the feare of the Lorde, than great treasure and trouble therewith. 15

Better is a little with righteousnes, than great reuenues without equitie. 16

A man will giue his riches for the ransome of his life. 13

That that is to be desired of a man 19

is his goodnes, and a poore man is better than a lier.

Looke afore in the second thred. pag 4. also the ninth thred, pag. 31.

The 44. thred.

The vanitie of worldlie riches.

Eccles. 2. I Haue made my great workes: I haue built me houses: I haue plãted me vineyardes.

I haue made me gardens and orchards, & planted in them trees of all fruite.

I haue made me cesternes of water, to water therewith the woodes that growe with trees.

I haue gotten seruants and maides, and had children borne in the house: also I had great possessions of beeues and sheepe aboue all that were before me in Ierusalem,

I haue gathered vnto me also siluer & gold, & the chiefe treasures of kings & prouinces: I haue prouided me men singers & womẽ singers, & the delites of the sonnes of men, as a woman taken

ken captiue & women taken captiues. Eccle. 2.
And I was great, & increaſed aboue all that was before me in Ieruſalem: alſo my wiſedome remaineth with me.
And whatſoeuer mine eies deſired, I withhelde it not from them: I withdrew not mine hart from anie ioie: for mine hart reioiced in all my labor: and this was my portion of all my trauell.
Then I looked on all my works that mine hands had wrought, & on the trauel that I had labored to doe: & behold all is vanitie & vexation of the ſpirit: & there is no profite vnder the ſunne.
I hated alſo my labor, wherein I had traueled vnder the ſunne, which I ſhall leaue to the man that ſhalbe after me.
And who knoweth whether he ſhalbe wiſe or fooliſh? yet ſhall he haue rule ouer al my labor, wherin I haue traueled, & wherein I haue ſhewed my ſelfe wiſe vnder the ſun. This is alſo vanitie.
Therfore I went about to make mine hart abhor all the labor, wherein I had traueled vnder the ſunne.
For there is a man whoſe trauell is in wiſedome, and in knowledge, and in equitie: yet to a man that hath not traueled herein, ſhall he giue his portion:

tion: this also is vanitie, and a great griefe.

Eccle. 2. For what hath man of all his trauel, and griefe of his hart, wherein he hath trauelled vnder the sunne?

For all his daies are sorrowes, and his trauel griefe: his hart also taketh not rest in the night, which is also vanitie.

There is no profite to man: but that he eate, and drinke, and delite his soule with the profite of his labour: I sawe also this, that it was of the hand of God.

For who could eate, and who could haste to outward thinges more than I?

5 When goodes encrease they are encreased that eate them: and what good commeth to the owners thereof, but the beholding thereof with their eies?

26 Surelie to a man that is good in his sight, God giueth wisedome, & knowledge, and ioie: but to the sinner he giueth paine to gather, and to heape to giue to him this is good before God: this is also vanitie, and vexation of the spirit.

The

The 45. thred.

Worldlie riches from whence.

THe rich and the poore meete togither, the Lorde is the maker of them all. Pro. 22

The reward of humilitie, and the feare of God, is riches and glorie, and life.

Two things haue I required of thee, denie me not them before I die. 30

Remoue far from me vanitie and lies: giue me not pouertie, nor riches: feede me with foode conuenient for me, &c.

The Lord will not famish the soule of the righteous: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked. 10

The good man shall giue inheritance vnto his childers children: and the riches of the sinner is laide vp for the iust. 13

The house of the righteous hath much treasure: but in the reuenues of the wicked is much trouble. 15

The blessing of the Lord it maketh rich, & he doth ad no sorrowes with it. 10

Also to euerie man to whome God hath Eccle. 5.

hath giuen riches and treasures, and giueth him power to eate thereof, and to take his part, and to enioie his labor: this is the gift of God.

The benefits of God towards man you shall finde afore in the 20. thred. pag. 56.

The 46. thred.

Who in better state, the rich, or the poore.

Pro. 30. TWo thinges haue I required of thee; denie me them not before I die.

Remoue far fro me vanitie and lies: giue me not pouertie, nor riches: feede me with foode conuenient for me.

Least I be full, and denie thee, and saie, Who is the Lorde? or least I be poore and steale, and take the Name of my God in vaine.

28 Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightnes, than he that peruerteth his waies, though he be rich.

12 He that is despised, and is his owne seruant, is better than he that boasteth him-

himselfe and lacketh bread.

Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightnes, than he that abuseth his lips, and is a lier. Prou. 19

That that is to be desired of a man is his goodnes, and a poore man is better than a lier.

Better is a little with the feare of the Lorde, than great treasure and trouble therewith. 15

The rich mans goods, are his strong citie, 10

The rich mans riches are his strong citie: and as an hie wall in his imagination. 18

The poore speaketh with praiers: but the rich answereth roughlie. 18

The rich man is wise in his owne conceite: but the poore that hath vnderstanding can trie him. 28

Better is a poore and wise childe, than an olde and foolish king which will no more be admonished. Eccles. 4

For out of the prison he commeth forth to reigne: when as he that is borne in his kingdome, is made poore.

The

The 47. thred.

Though man haue small, yet God hath great regarde *of the poore.*

Pro. 19. RIches gather manie friends: but the poore is separated from his neighbor.

14 The poore is hated euen of his owne neighbor: but the friends of the rich are manie.

Eccles. 9. I haue also seene this wisedome vnder the sunne, & it is great vnto me.

A little citie and fewe men in it, and a great king came against it, and compassed it about, and builded fortres against it.

And there was founde therein a poore and wise man, and he deliuered the citie by his wisedome: but none remembred this poore man.

Then said I, better is wisedome than strength: yet the wisedome of the poore is despised, and his wordes are not heard.

Pro. 17. He that mocketh the poore, repro-

ueth

eeth him that made him; and he that reioiceth at deſtruction, ſhall not be vnpuniſhed.

21 The ſinner deſpiſeth his neighbor: but he that hath mercie on the poore, is bleſſed. Pro. 14.

21 He that oppreſſeth the poore, reproueth him that made him, but he honoreth him that hath mercie on the poore.

23 A poore man if hee oppreſſe the poore, is like a raging raine that leaueth no foode. 28

20 He that taketh away the garment in the cold ſeaſon, is like vineger, poured vpon nitre, or like him that ſingeth ſongs to an heauie hart. 25

27 The righteous knoweth the cauſe of the poore: but the wicked regardeth not knowledge. 29

24 A king that iudgeth the poore in truth, his throne ſhall be eſtabliſhed for euer.

31 Open thy mouth for the dumme, in the cauſe of all the children of deſtruction. 31

9 Open thy mouth, iudge righteouſly, and iudge the afflicted, and the poore.

22 Rob not the poore, becauſe hee is poore, 22

poore, neither oppresse the afflicted in iudgement,

Pro.22. For the Lorde will defende their 23
cause, and spoile the soule of those that spoile them.

He that oppresseth the poore to en- 16
crease himselfe, and giueth vnto the rich, shall surelie come to pouertie.

23 Remoue not the auncient bounds, 10
and enter not into the fieldes of the fatherles.

For hee that redeemeth them is 11
mightie: he will defende their cause against thee.

The 48. thred.

Exhortations vnto bountifulnes, and liberalitie.

Prou 3. HOnor the Lord with thy 9
riches, & with the first fruites of all thine increase.

So shall thy barnes be 10
filled with abundance, and thy presses shall burst with newe wine.

19 He that hath mercie on the poore 17
lendeth vnto the Lorde: and the Lord will recompense him that which he

hath

hath giuen.

17 He that giueth vnto the poore ſhall not lacke: but he that hideth his eies ſhall haue manie curſes. Pro.28.

9 He that hath a good eie, he ſhall be bleſſed: for he giueth of his bread vnto the poore. 22

15 Drinke the waters of thy ceſterne, and of the riuers out of the middes of thine owne well. 5

16 Let thy fountaines flowe forth, and the riuers of waters in the ſtreetes.

17 But let them be thine, euen thine onelie, and not the ſtrangers with thee.

1 Caſt thy bread vpon the waters: for after manie daies, thou ſhalt finde it, Eccle.1

2 Giue a portion to ſeuen, and alſo to eight: for thou knoweſt not what euill ſhall be vpon the earth.

3 If the cloudes be ful, they wil poure forth raine vpon the earth: and if the tree doe fall toward the South, or toward the North, in the place that the tree falleth, there it ſhall be.

14 A man that boaſteth of his falſe liberalitie is like cloudes, and winde without raine. Pro.2

11 The ſinner deſpiſeth his neighbor: 14

but

but he that hath mercie on the poore, is blessed.

Pro.21. The slothfull coueteth euer more 26
greedilie: but the righteous giueth and spareth not.

11 There is that scattereth, & is more 24
encreased: but he that spareth more than is right, commeth surelie to pouertie.

The liberall person shall haue plen- 25
tie: and he that watereth, shall also haue raine.

31 A vertuous woman stretcheth out 20
hir handes to the poore, and putteth forth hir hands to the needie.

12 The righteous is more excellent 26
than his neighbor: but the waie of the wicked will deceiue him.

Eccles.2 Surelie to a man that is good in his 26
sight, God giueth wisedome, & knowledge, and ioie: but to the sinner he giueth paine to gather, & to heape to giue to him that is good before God.

Pro.21. He that stoppeth his eare, at the 13
crieng of the poore, shall also crie, and not be heard.

Reade the dehortations from couetousnes in the second part, thred. 31.

The

The 49. thred.

Exhortations vnto good husbandrie.

BE diligent to knowe the ſtate of thy flocke, and take heede to the herds. Pro. 27.
24 For riches remaine not alwaie, nor the crowne frō generation to generation.
25 The haie diſcouereth it ſelfe, & the graſſe appeareth, and the herbes of the mountaines are gathered.
26 The lambes are for thy clothing, and the goates are the price of the fielde.
27 And let the milke of the goates be ſufficient for thy foode, for the foode of thy familie, and for the ſuſtenance of thy maides.
13 Much foode is in the fielde of the poore: but the fielde is deſtroied without diſcretion. 23
4 A ſlothfull hande maketh poore; but the hande of the diligent maketh rich. 10
5 He that gathereth in ſummer is the ſonne of wiſedome: but he that ſleepeth

peth in haruest, is the sonne of confusion.

Pro.14. In all labor there is abundance. 23

20 Loue not to sleepe, least thou come 13
into pouertie; open thine eies, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

30 These be foure small things in the 24
earth, yet they are wise, and ful of wisdome.

The Pismires a people not strong, 25
yet prepare they their meate in sommer, &c.

28 He that tilleth his land shall be sa- 19
tisfied with bread: but he that followeth the idle, shalbe filled with pouerty.

31 Who shall finde a vertuous woman? 10
For hir price is aboue pearles.

The hart of hir husband trusteth in 11
hir, & he shal haue no neede of spoile.

She will doe him good and not euill 12
all the daies of hir life.

Shee seeketh wool and flaxe, and la- 13
boreth cheerefullie with hir handes.

She is like the ships of marchants: 14
she bringeth hir foode from a far.

And she riseth, whiles it is yet night: 15
& giueth the portion to hir household, and the ordinarie to hir maides.

She considereth a field and getteth 16
it:

it: and with the fruite of hir handes, she planteth a vineyarde, &c.

Reade afore, thred, 23. pag. 60.

The 50. thred.

Exhortations vnto labor, and diligence.

THe thoughts of the diligent doe surelie bring abundance: but whosoeuer is hastie, commeth surelie to pouertie. Pro. 21.

Thou seest that a diligent man in his busines standeth before Kings, and standeth not before the base sort. 22

Where none oxen are, there the crib is emptie, but much encrease commeth by the strength of the oxe. 14

He that tilleth his lande, shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth the idle shalbe filled with pouerty. 28

He that tilleth his lande, shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth the idle, is destitute of vnderstanding. 11

The hand of the diligent shall beare rule; but the idle shall be vnder tribute.

The

Chap. *The first part* vers.

Pro.12. The deceitfull man rosteth not that 27
he tooke in hunting, but the riches of
the diligent are pretious.

13 The sluggard lusteth, but his soule 4
hath nought: but the soule of the di-
ligent shall haue plentie.

The riches of vanitie shall diminish; 11
but he that gathereth with the hande
shall encrease them.

31 A vertuous woman ouerseeth the 27
waies of hir housholde, and eateth not
the bread of idlenes.

18 He that is slothfull in his worke, is 9
euen the brother of him that is a
great waster.

Eccles.3. I haue seene the trauell that God 10
hath giuen to the sonnes of men to
humble them thereby.

Looke in the dehortations from idlenes in the second part, the 32 thred.

The 51. thred.

Of the right vse of the tongue.

Prou.16 He preparatiõs of the 1
hart are in man: but
the aunswere of the
tongue is of the Lord.

15 A ioie commeth to a 23

man

man by the answere of his mouth, and howe good is a worde in due season?

26 The thoughts of the wicked are abomination to the Lorde: but the pure haue pleasant wordes. Pro. 15

23 He that answereth a matter before he heare it, it is follie and shame vnto him. 18

28 The hart of the righteous studieth to aunswere, but the wicked mans mouth bableth out euill things. 15

2 The tongue of the wise vseth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fooles bableth out foolishnes.

18 There is that speaketh wordes like the pricking of swordes; but the tonge of wise men is health. 12

10 He that winketh with the eie, worketh sorrowe: and he that is foolish in talke, shall be beaten. 10

5 The thoughts of the iust are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceitfull. 12

2 A man shall eate good thinges by the fruite of his mouth: but the soule of the trespassers, shall suffer violence. 13

23 Keepe thine hart with all diligence; for thereout commeth life. 4

Put

Chap. *The first part* ver.

Prou. 4. Put away a frowarde mouth, and put wicked lips far from thee. 24

Hetherto hath relation the 18. thred. pag. 51.

Vertues of the ninth *Commandement.*

The 52. thred.

Exhortations to speake the truth, & to deale vprightly.

Prou. 3 LEt not mercie and truth forsake thee, binde them on thy necke and write them vpon the table of thine hart. 3

So shalt thou finde fauor and good vnderstanding in the sight of God and man. 4

16 By mercie and truth iniquitie shall be forgiuen, and by the feare of the Lorde they shall depart from euill. 6

20 Mercie & truth preserue the king. 28

12 The lip of truth shall be established for euer: but a lieng tongue varieth continuallie. 19

The lieng lips are an abomination to 22

For as a dreame cõmeth by the multitude of busines: so the voice of a foole is in the multitude of wordes. Eccles. 6

Looke the dehortations from babling, the 40. thred in the second part.

The 54. thred.

Exhortations vnto Docilitie or willingnes to be *instructed.*

Ye foolish, how long wil ye loue foolishnes? & the scornefull take their pleasure in scorning? and the fooles hate knowledge? Pro. 1.

Heare, O ye children, the instruction of a father, and giue eare to learne vnderstanding. 4

Heare no more the instruction that causeth to erre from the wordes of knowledge. 19

Trust in the Lorde with all thine hart, and leane not vnto thine owne wisedome. 3

In all thy waies acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy waies.

Prou. 3. Be not wise in thine owne eies. 7
5 Harken vnto my wisedome, and en- 1
cline thine eare vnto my knowledge,
That thou maiest regarde counsell, 2
and thy lips obserue knowledge.
2 My sonne, if thou wilt receiue my 1
words, and hide my commandements
within thee,
And cause thine eares to harken vn- 2
to wisedome, and encline thine hart to
vnderstanding,
(For if thou callest after knowledge, 3
and criest for vnderstanding:
If thou seekest hir as siluer, and 4
searchest for hir as for treasures,
Then shalt thou vnderstand the 5
feare of the Lord, and finde the know-
ledge of God)
Then shalt thou vnderstand righte- 6
ousnes, and iudgement, and equitie,
and euerie good path.
1 The wicked shall call vpon me, but 2
I will not answere: they shall seeke me
earelie, but they shall not finde me,
Because they hated knowledge, and 3
did not chuse the feare of the Lorde.
They would none of my counsell, 5
but despised all my correction,
Therefore shal they eate of the fruit 3
of

of their owne waie, and be filled with their owne deuises.

My sonne, let not these thinges depart from thine eies, but obserue wisdome, and counsell. Pro. 3.

So they shall be life to thy soule, and grace vnto thy necke.

They shall be a comelie ornament vnto thine head, and as chaines for thy necke. 1

They shall encrease the length of thy daies, and the yeares of thy life, and thy prosperitie. 2

Looke backe vnto the fift thred, pag. 14.

The 55. thred.

Of Eloquence.

THe hart of the wise guideth his mouth wiselie, and addeth doctrine to his lips. Prou. 16

Faire words are as an honie combe, sweetnes to the soule, and health to the bones.

He that loueth purenes of hart, for the grace of his lips, the king shall be his friende. 22

Pro. 15 The tongue of the wise vseth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fooles bableth out foolishnes.

16 The wise in hart shall be called prudent: and the sweetenes of his lips, shall encrease doctrine.

25 A word spoken in his place, is like apples of golde with pictures of siluer.

More hereof may be read in the 51. thred. pag. 112.

The 56. thred.

Exhortations vnto the obseruation of the tenth and last commandement.

Pro. 16 ALl the waies of a man are cleane in his owne eies: but the Lorde pondereth the spirits.

21 Euerie waie of a man is right in his owne eies: but the Lorde pondereth the harts.

4 Keepe thine hart with all diligence: for thereout commeth life.

16 All that are proude in hart, are an abomination vnto the Lorde.

6 Desire not in thine hart the beautie of

of a ſtrange woman, neither let hir take thee with her eie lids.

All the daies of the wicked are euil, but a good conſcience is a continuall feaſt. Pro. 15.

My ſonne, if thine hart be cleane, mine hart ſhall reioice, and I alſo. 23

Let vs heare the ende of all: Feare God, and keepe his commandements, for this is the whole dutie of man. Eccle. 12

For God will bring euerie worke into iudgment, with euerie ſecret thing, whether it be good or euill.

Vewe ouer thred the eleuenth, pag. 40.

The ende of the firſt part.

The second part of Salomons pearles.

The first thred.

Dehortations from vices in generall.

Chap. Pro. 1.

MY sonne, if sinners doe entise thee, consent thou not. 10

If they saie, Come with vs, we will laie waite for bloud, and lie priuilie for the innocent without a cause: 11

We will swalowe them vp aliue like a graue euen whole, as those that go downe into the pit: 12

We shall finde all pretious riches, and fill our houses with spoile: 13

Cast in thy lot among vs: we will all haue one purse: 14

My son, walke not thou in the way with them: refraine thy foote from their path. 15

4 Enter not into the way of the wicked, and walke not in the waie of euill men. 14

Auoide

Auoide it, go not by it: turne from it, and passe by. Prou. 4.
For they can not sleepe, except they haue done euill, and their sleepe departeth, except they cause some to fall.
For they eate the bread of wickednes, and drinke the wine of violence.
But the way of the righteous shineth as the light, that shineth more and more to the perfect day.
The way of the wicked is as the darkenes, they know not wherein they shall fall.
Be not enuious against euill men, 24
neither desire to be with them.
For their hart imagineth destruction, and their lips speake mischiefe.
Therefore walke thou in the waie 2
of good men, and keepe the waies of the righteous.
For the iust shall dwell in the lande, and the vpright men shall remaine in it.
But the wicked shall be cut of from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.
The way of the wicked is an abo- 15
mination to the Lorde: but he loueth

him that followeth righteousnes.

Pro.15. The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lorde: but the praier of the righteous is acceptable vnto him.

28 The wicked flie when none pursueth: but the righteous are bolde as a lion.

They that forsake the Lawe, praise the wicked: but they that keepe the Lawe, set themselues against them.

21 Thornes and snares are in the waie of the froward: but he that regardeth his soule will depart far from them.

Eccle.11. Reioice, O yonge man, in thy youth: and let thine hart cheere thee in the daies of thy youth: and walke in the waies of thine hart, and in the sight of thine eies: but knowe for all these thinges, God will bring thee to iudgement.

7 Be not thou wicked ouermuch, neither be thou foolish: wherefore shouldest thou perish not in thy time?

Pro.30. If thou hast bin foolish in lifting vp thy selfe, and if thou hast thought wickedlie, laie thine hande vpon thy mouth.

28 Blessed is that man that feareth alway:

way: but he that hardeneth his hart, shall fall into euill.

The second thred.

The wretched case of the wicked.

O Yee fooliſh, howe long will ye loue fooliſhnes? and the ſcornefull take their pleaſure in ſcorneing, and the fooles hate knowledge? Prou. 1.

(Turne you at my correction, ſaith wiſedome, Lo, I wil poure out my mind vnto you, and make you vnderſtande my wordes)

Becauſe I haue called, and ye refuſed: I haue ſtretched out mine hand, and none would regard.

But ye haue deſpiſed all my counſel, and would none of my correction.

I wil alſo laugh at your deſtruction, and mock, when your feare commeth.

When your feare commeth like ſodaine deſolation, and your deſtruction ſhall come like a whirlewinde: when affliction & anguiſh ſhall come vpon you,

Prou. 1. Then shall they call vpon me, but I will not answere: they shall seeke me earelie, but they shall not finde me.

Because they hated knowledge, & did not chuse the feare of the Lorde.

They would none of my counsell, but despised all my correction.

Therefore shall they eate of the fruit of their owne waie, and be filled with their owne deuises.

For ease slaieth the foolish, and the prosperitie of fooles destroieth them.

But he that obeieth me shall dwell safelie, and be quiet from feare of euil.

19 He that keepeth the commandement, keepeth his owne soule: but he that despiseth his waies, shall die.

15 The Lorde is far from the wicked: but he heareth the praier of the righteous.

14 The house of the wicked shal be destroied: but the tabernacle of the righteous shall florish.

12 God ouerthroweth the wicked, and they are not: but the house of the righteous shall stande,

13 The good man shall giue inheritance vnto his childrens children: and the riches of the sinner is laide vp

vp for the iuſt.

11 Though hande ioine in hande, the wicked ſhall not be vnpuniſhed: but the ſeede of the righteous ſhal eſcape. Pro.11. 10

12 The treaſures of wickednes profite nothing: but righteouſnes deliuereth from death.

13 As the whirlewinde paſſeth, ſo is the wicked no more: but the righteous is as an euerlaſting foundation.

14 The righteous ſhall neuer be remoued: but the wicked ſhall not dwell in the lande.

15 The feare of the Lorde encreaſeth the daies: but the yeres of the wicked ſhall be diminiſhed.

16 Fret not thy ſelfe becauſe of the malicious, neither be enuious at the wicked. 24

17 For there ſhall be none ende of plagues to the euill man: the light of the wicked ſhall be put out.

18 He that ſoweth iniquitie ſhall reape affliction; and the rod of his anger ſhall faile. 22

19 The mouth of a ſtrange woman is as a deepe pit, he with whom the Lord is angrie, ſhall fall therein.

20 The righteous eateth to the con- 23

tentation

Chap. *The second part*

tentation of his minde: but the bellie of the wicked, shall want.

Pro.10. The patient abiding of the righte 28
ous shall be gladnes: but the hope of the wicked, shall perish.

11 When the wicked man dieth his 7
hope perisheth, and the hope of the vniust, shall perish.

14 The euill shal bow before the good, 19
and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

21 The wicked shall be a raunsome for 14
the iust, and the transgressor for the righteous,

Eccle.8. Though a sinner doe euill an hun- 12
dred times, and God prolongeth his daies, yet I know it shall be well with them that feare the Lorde, and doe reuerence before him.

But it shal not be wel to the wicked, 13
neither shall he prolong his daies, he shall be like a shadowe, because he feareth not God.

Pro.12. There shall none iniquitie come to 21
the iust: but the wicked are ful of euil.

13 Affliction followeth sinners: but 21
vnto the righteous God will recom-

14 pense good, 12

16 There is a way that seemeth right 15

to

to a man, but the issues thereof are the waies of death.

12 God ouerthroweth the wicked for their euill. Pro. 21.

15 Destruction shall be to the workers of iniquitie.

26 The waie of the wicked wil deceiue them. 12

26 When the wicked are encreased, transgression encreaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall. 29

31 Be not enuious for the wicked man, neither chuse anie of his waies. 3

32 For the frowarde is an abomination to the Lorde: but his secret is with the righteous.

33 The curse of the Lorde is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the righteous.

34 With the scornefull he scorneth, but he giueth grace to the humble.

35 The wise shall inherite glorie: but fooles dishonor, though they be exalted.

32 The wicked shall be cast awaie for his malice: but the righteous hath hope in his death. 14

4 The Lord hath made all things for his owne sake: yea, euen the wicked 16

for

for the day of euill.

Pro. 11. As righteousnes leadeth vnto life, 19
so he that followeth euill, seeketh his
owne death.

Turne in the former part vnto the ninth thred, pag. 31.

The third thred.

A description of the wicked.

Pro. 24. HE that imagineth to doe 8
euil, men shall call him
the autor of wickednes.

14 Doe not they erre that 11
imagine euill? but to
them that thinke on good things shall
be mercie and truth.

12 A good man getteth fauor of the 2
Lorde: but the man of wicked ima-
ginations, will he condemne.

Deceite is in the hart of them that 20
imagine euill.

21 They that are of a frowarde hart, 20
are abomination to the Lorde.

25 The thoughtes of the wicked are 16
abomination to the Lorde.

21 The soule of the wicked wisheth 10
euill, and his neighbor hath no fauor
in his eies.

The

3 The foolishnes of a man perverteth his waie, and his hart fretteth against the Lorde. Prou. 19

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but the iust, he will direct his waies. 21

14 Blessed is that man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his hart, shall fall into euill. 28

4 An hautie looke, and a proude hart, which is the light of the wicked, is sinne. 21

11 The vnthriftie man, and the wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He maketh a signe with his eies: he signifieth with his feete; he instructeth with his fingers.

14 Leude thinges are in his hart: he imagineth euil at all times, and raiseth vp contentions.

15 Therfore shal his destruction come speedilie: he shall be destroied sodainlie without recouerie.

29 A wicked man deceiueth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. 16

30 He shutteth his eies to deuise wickednes: he moueth his lips, and bringeth euill to passe.

27 A wicked man diggeth vp euil, and

in

in his lips is like burning fire.

Pro. 10. The mouth of the righteous man is 11
as a welspring of life: but iniquitie
couereth the mouth of the wicked.

11 An hypocrite with his mouth hur- 9
teth his neighbour.

15 The wicked mans mouth bableth 28
out euill things.

12 The euill man is snared by the wic- 13
kednes of his lips.

The lieng lips are an abhomination 22
vnto the Lorde.

6 These sixe things doth the Lorde 16
hate; yea, his soule abhorreth seuen:

The hautie eies, a lieng tongue, 17
and the handes that shed innocent
bloud,

An hart that imagineth wicked en- 18
terprises; feete that be swift in run-
ning vnto mischiefe,

A false witnes that speaketh lies, 19
and him that raiseth vp contentions
among brethren.

28 He that turneth away his eares fro 9
hearing the law, euen his praier shal
be abominable.

10 He that regardeth instruction is 17
in the way of life: but he that refuseth
correction, goeth out of the way.

Better

1 Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightnes, than he that abuseth his lips, and is a foole. Pro. 19.

2 For without knowledge the minde is not good, and he that hasteth with his feete, sinneth.

3 To feare the Lord is to hate euill, as pride, and arrogancie, and the euill way. 8

11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not blesse their mother. 30

12 There is a generation that are pure in their owne conceit, and yet are not washed from their filthines.

13 There is a generation whose eies are hautie, and their eie lids are lifted vp.

14 There is a generation whose teeth are as swordes, and their chawes as knives to eate vp the afflicted out of the earth, and the poore from among men.

20 Whē wisedome entereth into thine hart, and knowledge delighteth thy soule, 2

21 Then shall counsell preserue thee, and vnderstanding shall keepe thee,

22 And deliuer thee frō the euil way, and

and from the man that ſpeaketh froward thinges,

Prou. 2. And from them that leaue the waies of righteouſnes to walke in the waies of darkenes:

Which reioice in doing euill, and delite in the frowardnes of the wicked,

Whoſe waies are crooked, and they are leude pathes,

And it ſhall deliuer thee from the ſtrange woman, euen from the ſtranger, which flattereth with hir words:

Which forſaketh the guide of hir youth, and forgetteth the couenant of hir God.

17 The wicked man giueth heede to falſe lips.

12 The wicked deſireth the net of euils.

14 The ſinner deſpiſeth his neighbor: but he that hath mercie on the poore, is bleſſed.

17 A wicked man taketh a gift out of the boſome to wreſt the waies of iudgement.

18 It is not good to accept the perſon of the wicked, to cauſe the righteous to fall in iudgement.

15 He that iuſtifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the iuſt, euen they both are abomination to the Lorde. Pro. 17.

5 Wicked men vnderſtand no iudgement. 28

15 Laie no waite, O wicked man, againſt the houſe of the righteous, and ſpoile not his reſting place. 24

10 He that cauſeth the righteous to go aſtraie by an euill waie, ſhall fall into his owne pit, & the vpright ſhall inherite good things. 28

13 He that rewardeth euill for good, euill ſhall not depart from his houſe. 17

13 He that hideth his ſinnes ſhall not proſper, but he that confeſſeth and forſaketh them, ſhall haue mercie. 28

19 He loueth tranſgreſſion, that loueth ſtrife: and he that exalteth his gate, ſeeketh deſtruction. 17

20 He that maketh haſt to be rich, ſhall not be innocent. 28

28 He that truſteth in his riches, ſhal fal. 11

9 It is an abomination to fooles to depart from euill. 13

With this compare the deſcription of the godlie in the former part, thred. 10. pag. 37.

The

The fourth thred.

Dehortations from listening vnto false teachers.

Pro. 19. MY son, heare no more the instruction that causeth to erre from the wordes of knowledge.

2 Whē wisedome entereth into thine hart, and knowledge delighteth thy soule,

Then shall counsell preserue thee, and vnderstanding shall keepe thee,

And deliuer thee from the euil way, and from the man that speaketh froward things,

And from them that leaue the waies of righteousnes to walke in the waies of darkenes:

Which reioice in doing euill, & delite in the frowardnes of the wicked.

Whose waies are crooked, and they are loude pathes.

9 A foolish woman is troublesome: she is ignorant, and knoweth nothing.

But she sitteth at the doore of hir house on a seate in the hie places of

the

the citie,

15 To call them that passe by the way, Pro. 9.
that goe right on their waie, saieng,

16 Who so is simple, let him come hi-
ther, and to him that is destitute of
wisedome, she saith also,

17 Stollen waters are sweete, and hid
bread is pleasant.

18 But he knoweth not that the dead
are there, and that hir ghestes are in
the depth of hell.

10 He that causeth the righteous to go 28
astraie by an euill way, shal fal into his
owne pit, and the vpright shall inhe-
rit good thinges.

11 My sonne, let not these thinges de- 3
part from thine eies, but obserue wise-
dome, and counsell.

12 So they shall be life to thy soule, and
grace vnto thy necke.

Looke backe vnto the 1, 2, 3. thredes of the former part.

The fift thred.

Dehortations from contempt of God, and his worde.

He

Prou. 13 HE that despiseth the worde, he shall be destroied: but he that feareth the commandement, he shall be rewarded. 13

14 He that walketh in his righteousnes, feareth the Lorde; but he that is leude in his waies, despiseth him. 14

12 A man shalbe commended for his wisedome: but the frowarde of hart shall be despised. 8

1 O ye foolish, how long will ye loue foolishnes? and the scornefull take their pleasure in scorning, and the fooles hate knowledge? 22

Because I haue called, and ye refused: I haue stretched out mine hand, and none would regard. 24

But ye haue despised all my counsell, and would none of my correction. 25

I will also laugh at your destruction, and mock when your feare commeth. 26

When your feare commeth like sodaine desolation, & your destruction shal come like a whirlewind: when affliction & anguish shal come vpon you, 27

Then shall they call vpon me, but I wil not answere: they shall seeke me 28

earelie,

earelie, but they shall not finde me,
Because they hated knowledge, and Prou.1.
did not chuse the feare of the Lorde.
They would none of my counsell,
but despised all my correction.
Therefore shall they eate of the
fruit of their owne waie, and be filled
with their owne deuises, &c.

More hereof in the former part, thred.4.pag.11.

The six thred.

Dehortations from trusting in anie thing but in God alone.

TRust in the Lord with Prou.3.
all thine hart, & leane
not vnto thine owne
wisedome.
In all thy waies ac-
knowledge him, and
he shall direct thy waies.
Be not wise in thine owne eies, but
feare the Lorde, and depart from euill.
A wise man goeth vp into the citie 21
of the mightie, and casteth downe the
strength of the confidence thereof.
Riches auaile not in the daie of 11
wrath: but righteousnes deliuereth
from

from death.

Pro. 11. When a wicked man dieth, his hope 7
perisheth, and the hope of the vniust
shall perish.

He that trusteth in his riches, shall 28
fall: but the righteous shall florish as
a leafe.

16 He that trusteth in the Lorde, he is 20
blessed.

Reade the 14. *thred in the former part, pag.* 45.

The seuenth thred.

Dehortations from pride.

Pro. 21.
N haughtie looke, and 4
a proude hart, which is
the light of the wicked,
is sinne.

8 The feare of the 13
Lorde is to hate euill, as pride, arro-
gancie, and the euill way.

15 The Lorde will destroie the house 25
of the proud man; but he will establish
the borders of the widowe.

16 All that are proude in hart, are an 5
abhomination to the Lorde: though
hand ioine in hande, he shall not be
vnpunished.

These

16 These sixe things doth the Lorde hate: yea his soule abhorreth seauen: Prou.6.
17 The hautie eies, a lieng tongue, and the handes that shed innocent bloud, &c.
25 He that is of a proude hart, stirreth vp strife. 28
10 Onelie by pride doth man make contention: but with the well aduised is wisedome. 13
3 When the wicked man commeth, then commeth contempt, and with the vile man reproch. 18
7 There is that maketh himselfe rich, and hath nothing; and that maketh himselfe poore, hauing great riches. 13
9 He that is despised, and is his owne seruant, is better than he that boasteth himselfe, and lacketh bread. 12
9 Better is it to be of an humbled minde with the lowlie, than to deuide the spoiles with the proude. 16
10 The patient in spirit, is better than the proude in spirit. Eccle.7.
1 When pride commeth, then commeth shame: but with the lowlie is wisedome. Pro.11
18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an hie minde before the fall. 16

Chap. *The second part* ver.

Pro. 18. Before destruction the hart of man n
is hautie: and before glorie goeth
lowlines.

17 He that exalteth his gate, seeketh 19
destruction.

29 The pride of man shall bring him 23
lowe: but the humble in spirit shal en-
ioie glorie.

30 Two things haue I required of thee; 7
denie me them not before I die.

Remooue far fro me vanitie and 8
lies: giue me not pouertie, nor riches:
feede me with foode conuenient for
me,

Least I be full, and denie thee, and 9
saie, who is the Lorde? or leaste I
be poore and steale, and take the
name of my God in vaine.

If thou hast bin sooliſh in lifting thy 32
selfe vp, and if thou hast thought
wickedlie, laie thine hande vpon thy
mouth.

Hetherto refer the exhortations vnto Lowlines, or Humilitie in the former parte, thred. 15. pag. 46.

The eight thred.

Dehortations from Hypocrisie.

There

THere is a generation that are pure in their owne conceipt, and yet are not washed from their filthines. Pro. 30.

An hypocrite with his mouth hurteth his neighbor. 11

The mouth of a righteous man is a welsping of life: but iniquitie couereth the mouth of the wicked. 10

The mouth of the wicked swalloweth vp iniquitie. 9

A wicked man deceiueth his neighbor, and leadeth him into the way that is not good. 16

They that are of a frowarde hart, are abomination to the Lorde; but they that are vpright in their way, are his delite. 11

The ninth thred.

Dehortations from abusing the tongue.

PVt awaie from thee a froward mouth, & put wicked lips far from thee. Prou. 4.

There is that speaketh wordes like the 12

 prickings

prickings of the sworde: but the tong of wise men is health.

Pro.17. Euen a foole when he holdeth his peace is counted wise, and he that stoppeth his lips prudent.

14 In the mouth of the foolish is the rod of pride: but the lips of the wise preserue them.

11 An hypocrite with his mouth hurteth his neighbor.

12 The talking of the wicked is to lie in waite for bloud.

18 The froward hart findeth no good, and he that hath a naughtie tongue, shall fall into euill.

A fooles mouth is his owne destruction, and his lips are a snare to his soule.

Eccle.10 The wordes of the mouth of a wise man haue grace: but the lips of a foole deuoure himselfe.

The beginning of the wordes of his mouth is foolishnes, and the latter ende of his mouth, is wicked madnes.

For the foole multiplieth wordes, saieng, Man knoweth not what shall be? and who can tel him what shall be after him?

Better

Better is the poore that walketh in his vprightnes, than he that abuseth his lips, and is a foole. Pro.19.

Be not thou enuious against euill men, neither desire to be with them. 24

For their hart imagineth destruction, and their lips speake mischiefe.

Of the right vse and praise of the tongue, may you reade in the former part, thred.18.pag.51. and thred 51.pag.112.

Dehortations from *sondrie Vices against the* second Table.

The 10. thred.

*Dehortations from disobedi*ence against parents.

A Foole despiseth his fathers instruction: but he that regardeth correction, is prudent. Pro.15.

He that destroieth his father, or chaseth away his mother, is a leude, and shameful childe. 19

He that robbeth his father and 28

mother, and saith, it is no transgression, is the companion of a man that destroieth.

Pro.30. There is a generation that curseth 11
their father, and doth not blesse their mother.

20 He that curseth his father or his 20
mother, his light shall be put out in obscure darkenes.

30 The eie that mocketh his father, 17
& despiseth the instruction of his mother, let the rauens of the valley picke it out, and the yong eagles eate it.

What is the duetie of parents towardes their children, and the dutie of children likewise toward their parents you shal finde afore in the former part, threde. 25. pag 64. and thred. 26 pag 65.

The 11. thred.

Dehortations from rebellion against magistrates.

Pro.24. MY sonne, feare the Lord 21
and the king, and medle not with them that are seditious.

For their destruction 22
shal

shall rise sodainelie, and who knoweth the ruine of them both.

A seditious person seeketh onelie euill, and a cruell messenger shall be sent against him. Pro. 17.

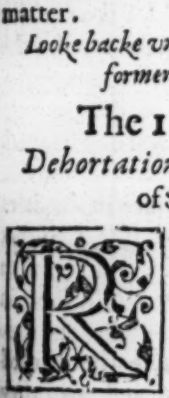
The feare of the King is like the roaring of a lion, he that prouoketh him to anger, sinneth against his owne soule. 20

Curse not the king, no not in thy thought, neither curse the rich in thy bed chamber: for the foule of the heauen shall carie the voice, and that which hath wings, shall declare the matter. Eccle. 10

Looke backe vnto the 30. thred of the former part, pag. 72.

The 12. thred.

Dehortations from oppressing of Subiects.



Rob not the poore, becausse he is poore, neither oppresse the afflicted in iudgement. Pro. 22.

Surelie it is not good to condemne the iust, nor that the Princes should smite such for equitie. 23

Eccles.5 If in a countrie thou seest the oppression of the poore, and the defrauding of iudgement and iustice, be not astonied at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest, regardeth, and there be higher than they.

5 So I turned and considered all the oppressions that are wrought vnder the sunne, and beholde, the teares of the oppressed, and none comforteth them: and lo, the strength is of the hande of them that oppresse them, and none comforteth them.

Pro.30. There is a generation whose teeth are swordes, & their chawes as knives to eate vp the afflicted out of the earth, & the poore from among men.

Eccles.7. Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad: and the reward destroyeth the hart.

I haue seene all thinges in the daies of my vanity: there is a iust man that perisheth in his iustice, and there is a wicked man that continueth long in

8 his malice.

And likewise I sawe the wicked buried, and they returned, and they that came from the holie place, were yet forgotten in the citie wherein they

they had done right: this is also vanitie.

Looke the 32. thred, in the former part, pag. 76.

The 13. thred.

Dehortations from promoting such vnto honor, as deserue *no preferment.*

IVstice exalteth a nation. Pro.14.

There is an euil that I haue seene vnder the sunne, as an error that proceedeth from the face of him that ruleth: Eccle.10.

Follie is set in great excellencie, and the rich set in the lowe place.

I haue seene seruants on horses, & princes walke as seruantes on the grounde.

As the snowe in summer, and as the raine in the harueſt are not meete; so is honor vnseemelie for a foole. Pro.26.

As the closing vp of a pretious stone in an heape of stones: so is he that giueth glorie to a foole.

When the righteous men reioice

there is greate glorie: but when the wicked come vp, the man is tried.

Pro.28. When the wicked rise vp, men hide themselues: but when they perish, the righteous reioyce.

Eccle.8. Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretatiō of a thing? The wisedome of a man doth make his face to shine, and the strength of his face shall be changed.

Prou.3. Let not mercie and truth forsake thee, binde them on thy neck, & write them vpon the table of thine heart: So shalt thou finde fauour and good vnderstanding in the sight of God and man.

27 He that keepeth the figtre, shal eate the fruite thereof: so he that waiteth vpon his maister shall come to honor.

3 The wise shal inherite glorie: but fooles dishonour, though they be exalted.

34 The euil shal bow before the good, and the wiked at the gates of the righteous.

The 14. thred.

What things causeth infamie and dishonor.

He

HE that ſeeketh good thinges getteth fauor: but he that ſeekth euill it ſhall come to him. Pro. 11.

Good vnderſtanding maketh acceptable; but the waies of the diſobedient, is hated. 13

Pouertie and ſhame is to him that refuſeth correction: but he that regardeth correction, ſhall be honored.

When pride commeth, then commeth ſhame. 11

He that committeth adulterie with a woman, is deſtitute of vnderſtāding: he that doth it deſtroieth his owne ſoule. 6

He ſhall find a wound and diſhonor, & his reproch ſhal neuer be put away.

Vices againſt the ſixt *Commandement.*

The 15. thred.

Dehortations from iniuring, or oppreſſing of anie.

THeſe ſix things doth ỹ lord hate: yea, his ſoul abhorreth ſeauen; Prou.

The hautie eies, a lieng tongue, and the handes.

handes that shed innocent bloud,
Prou. 6. An hart that imagineth wicked en- 18
terprises, feete that be swift in run-
ning vnto mischiefe.
A false witnes that speaketh lies, 19
and him that raiseth contentions a-
mong brethren.
11 He that withdraweth the corne, the 26
people will curse him: but blessing
shall be vpon the head of him that sel-
leth corne.
He that is mercifull, rewardeth his 17
owne soule: but he that troubleth his
owne flesh, is cruell.

Looke the 34. thred in the former part. pag. 80.

The 16. thred.

Dehortations from murder.

Prou. 1. Y son, if sinners doe 10
intise thee, consent
thou not.
If they saie, Come 11
with vs, we will lay
waite for bloud, and
lie priuilie for the innocent without a
cause:
We will swallow them vp aliue like 12
a graue euen whole, as those that go
downe

downe into the pit.
My ſonne, walke not thou in the way Prou. 1.
with them; refraine thy foote from
their path.
For their feete run to euill, & make
haſt to ſhed bloud.
Certainelie as without a cauſe the
net is ſpread before the eies of all that
hath wings:
So they laie waite for bloud, and
lie priuilie for their liues.
Such are the waies of euerie one
that is greedie of gaine: he would take
away the life of the owners thereof.
There is a generation whoſe teeth 30
are ſwordes, & their chawes as kniues
to eate vp the afflicted out of the
earth, & the poore from among men.
He that robbeth his father, and 28
mother, and ſaith it is no tranſgreſſi-
on, is the companion of a man that
deſtroieth.
Theſe ſixe thinges dooth the Lorde 6
hate: yea, his ſoule abhorreth ſeauen:
The hautie eies, a lieng tong, & the
hands that ſhed innocent bloud: &c.
A man that doth violence againſt 28
the bloud of a perſon, ſhall flie vnto
the graue, and they ſhall not ſtaie.
The

The 17. thred.

Dehortations from anger.

Eccle.7. BE not thou of an hastie spirite: for anger resteth in the bosome of fooles.

Pro.29. An angrie man stirreth vp strife: and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

19 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger: and his glorie is to passe by an offence.

14 He that is slow to wrath is of great wisedome: but he that is of an hastie minde, exalteth follie.

12 A foole in a daie shalbe knowen by his anger: but he that couereth shame is wise.

15 A soft answere putteth away wrath: but grieuous words stir vp to anger.

21 A gift in secret pacifieth anger, and a gift in the bosome, greate wrath.

27 Iron sharpeneth iron: so doth man sharpen the face of his friende.

22 Make no friendship with an angrie man, neither go with the furious

17 It is better for a man to mete a beare robbed of her whelpes, than a foole

foole in his follie.

19 A man of much anger ſhall ſuffer punishment. Prou.19

Looke thred.37. pag.86. in the former part.

The 18. thred.

Dehortations from ſtrife, contention, and diſcorde.

3 Tis a mans honor to ceaſe from ſtrife: but euerie foole will be medling. Pro.20

8 Go not forth haſtilie to ſtrife, leaſt thou knowe not what to doe in the ende thereof, when thy neighbor hath put thee to ſhame. 25

6 A fooles lips come with ſtrife, and his mouth calleth for ſtripes. 18

25 He that is of a proude hart, ſtirreth vp ſtrife. 28

28 A frowarde perſon ſoweth ſtrife: and a tale bearer maketh diuiſion among princes. 16

10 Without wood the fire is quenched, and without a talebearer ſtrife ceſſeth 26

20 Caſt out the ſcorner, and ſtrife ſhall go out: ſo contention and reproch 22

ſhall

shall cease.

Pro.26. As the cole maketh burning coles, 21
and wood a fire: so the contentious
man, is apt to kindle strife.

30 When one churmeth milke, he 33
bringeth foorth butter; and he that
wringeth his nose, causeth bloud to
come out: so he that forceth wrath
bringeth foorth strife.

26 He that passeth by, and medleth 17
with the strife that belongeth not vn-
to him, is as one that taketh a dog by
the eares.

6 These sixe thinges doth the Lorde 16
hate: yea, his soule abhorreth sea-
uen:

The hautie eies, a lieng tongue, 17
and the handes that shed innocent
bloud,

An hart that imagineth wicked en- 18
terprises, feete that be swift in run-
ning vnto mischefe,

A false witnes that speaketh lies, 19
and him that raiseth vp contentions
among brethren.

Reade againe the exhortations vnto Concorde in the former part, the 39 thred, pag. 72: also the 40. thred. pag. 91.

The

The 19. thred.

Dehortations from malice, wrath and hatred.

19 HE that is slowe to wrath Pro.14
is of great wisedome,
32 The wicked shall be
cast away for his ma-
lice,
24 He that hateth, will 26
counterfeite with his lips, but in his
hart he laieth vp deceit.
25 Though he speake fauorable be-
leeue him not, for there are seauen
abominations in his hart.
26 Hatred may be couered by deceit:
but the malice thereof shall be disco-
uered in the congregation.
17 Better is a dinner of greene heerbs 15
where loue is, than a stalled oxe, and
hatred therwith.
3 A stone is heauie, and the sande 27
waightie, but a fooles wrath is heaui-
er than them both.
21 If he that hateth thee be hungrie, 25
giue him bread to eate; and if he be
thirstie, giue him water to drinke.
22 For thou shalt laie coales vpon his
head, and the Lord shall recompence
thee

thee.

Pro.24. Be not thou glad when thine enimie falleth, and let not thine hart reioice when he ſtumbleth, 17

Leaſt the Lorde ſee it, and it diſpleaſe him, and he turne his wrath from him. 18

29 Bloudie men hate him that is vpright: but the iuſt haue care of his ſoule. 10

He that is partener with a theefe, hateth his owne ſoule: he heareth curſing, and declareth it not. 24

8 He that ſinneth againſt me (the Lorde) hurteth his owne ſoule: and all that hate me loue death. 35

Looke backe vnto the exhortations vnto loue in the former part, the 40. thred. pag. 91.

The 20. thred.

Dehortations from enuie

Pro.14. Sound hart is the life of the fleſh: but enuie is the rotting of the bones. 30

23 Eate thou not the bread of him that hath 6

hath an euill eie, neither desire his deintie meates.

7 For as though he thought it in his hart, so will he saie vnto thee, Eate and drinke: but his hart is not with thee. Pro. 23.

8 Thou shalt vomit thy morsels that thou hast eaten, and thou shalt lose thy sweete wordes.

4 Anger is cruell, and wrath is raging, but who can stand before enuie? 27

Vices against the seauenth Commandement.

The 21. thred.

Dehortations from Whoredome, and fornication.

1 MY sonne, harken vnto my wisedome, and encline thine eare vnto my knowledge, Prou. 5.

2 That thou maiest regard counsell, and thy lips obserue knowledge.

3 For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honie combe, & hir mouth is more soft than oile.

But

Prou. 5 But the ende of her is bitter as 4
wormewood, and sharpe as a two edged sworde,&c.

22 The mouth of a strange woman is 14
as a deepe pit: hee with whome the Lorde is angrie, shall fall therein.

23 For a whoore is as a deepe ditch, 27
and a strange woman is as a narrowe pit.

Also she lieth in waite as for pray, 28
and she increaseth the transgressions of men.

6 For because of the whorish woman 26
a man is brought to a morsel of bread, and a woman will hunte for the pretious life of man.

29 A man that loueth wisedome re- 3
ioiceth his father, but he that feedeth harlots, wasteth his substance.

Eccle. 7. I haue compassed about, both I and 27
mine hearte to knowe, and to enquire and to search wisedome and reason, and to know the wickednes of follie, and the foolishnes of madnes,

And I finde more bitter then death 28
the woman whose hart is as nets and snares, and hir hands, as bandes: he that is good before God, shall be deliuered from hir, but the sinner shall be taken

taken by hir.

Turne to the exhortations vnto chaſtitie in the former part, thred, 41. pag. 93.

The 22. thred.

Dehortations from adulterie.

10 WHen wiſedome entereth into thine hart, and knowledge deliteth thy ſoule, Prou. 2

11 Then ſhall counſel preſerue thee, and vnderſtanding ſhall keepe thee,

12 And deliuer thee from the euill way, and from the man that ſpeaketh froward thinges,

13 And frō them that leaue the waies of righteouſnes to walke in the waies of darkenes:

14 Which reioice in doing euill, & delite in the frowardnes of the wicked,

15 Whoſe waies are crooked, and they are leude in their pathes.

16 And it ſhall deliuer thee from the ſtrange woman, euen from the ſtranger which flattereth with hir words.

17 Which forſaketh the guide of hir youth, and forgetteth the couenant of hir

hir God.

Pro. 2. Surelie hir houſe leadeth to death, 18
and hir pathes vnto the deade.

Al they that goe vnto hir returne 19
not againe, neither take holde of the
waies of life,

30 An adulterous woman eateth and 20
wipeth hir mouth, and ſaith, I haue
not committed iniquitie.

6 Can a man take fire in his boſome, 17
and his clothes not be burnt?

Or can a man go vpon coales, and 18
his feete not be burnt?

So he that goeth into his neighbors 19
wife ſhall not be innocent, whoſoeuer
toucheth her.

Men doe not deſpiſe a theefe when 30
he ſtealeth to ſatiſfie his ſoule, be-
cauſe he is hungrie.

But if he be founde, he ſhal reſtore 31
ſeauenfould, or he ſhal giue al the ſub-
ſtance of his houſe.

But he that committeth adulterie 32
with a woman, he is deſtitute of vn-
derſtanding: he that doth it deſtroi-
eth his owne ſoule.

He ſhal finde a wounde and diſho- 33
nor, and his reproch ſhal neuer be put
away.

For

For ielouſie is the rage of a man: Prou.6.
therefore he will not ſpare in the day of vengeance.
He can not beare the ſight of anie ranſome: neyther will he conſent, though thou augment the gifts
Therefore walke thou in the waie 2
of good men, and keepe the waies of the righteous.

Reade the exhortations vnto married folkes in the former part, the 22. thread, pag. 59.

The 23. thred.

Mo dehortations from Adulterie.

MY ſonne, keepe my Prou.7.
wordes, and hyde my cõmandements with thee,
Keepe my commandements & thou ſhalt liue, and mine inſtruction as the apple of thine eie.
Bind them on thy fingers, and write them vpon the table of thine hart.
Saie vnto wiſedome, Thou art my ſiſter; and call vnderſtanding thy kinſwoman.

That

Prou.7. That they may keepe thee from 5
the ſtrange woman, euen from the
ſtranger that is ſmooth in hir wordes.
As I was in the windowe of mine 6
houſe, I looked through my windowe,
And I ſawe among the fooles, and 7
conſidered amõg the children a yong
man deſtitute of vnderſtanding,
Who paſſed through the ſtreete by 8
hir corner, & went toward hir houſe,
In the twilight in the euening when 9
the night began to be blacke, & darke,
And beholde there met him a wo- 10
man with an harlots behauior, and
ſubtile in hart.
(She is babling and loude: whoſe 11
feete can not abide in hir houſe.
Nowe ſhe is without, nowe in the 12
ſtreetes, and lieth in waite at euerie
corner)
So ſhe caught him, and kiſſed him, 13
and with an impudent face ſaide vnto
him,
I haue peace offering: this daie 14
haue I paide my vowes.
Therefore came I forth to meete 15
thee, that I might ſeeke thy face; and
I haue founde thee.
I haue deckt my bed with orna- 16
ments,

ments, carpets, and laces of Egypt.
I haue perfumed my bed with Pro. 7.
myrrhe, aloës, and cynamon.
Come, let vs take our fil of loue vntil the morning; let vs take our pleasure in daliance.
For mine husband is not at home: he is gone a far iourney.
He hath taken with him a bag of siluer, and will come home at the daie appointed.
Thus with hir great craft she caused him to yeelde, and with hir flattering lips, she entised him.
And he followed hir straightwaies, as an oxe that goeth to the slaughter, and as a foole to the stockes for correction,
Till a dart strike through his liuer, as a birde hasteth to the snare, not knowing that he is in danger.
Heare me now therefore, O children, and harken to the wordes of my mouth.
Let not thine hart decline to hir waies: wander thou not in hir paths.
For she hath caused manie to fall downe wounded, and the strong men are all slaine by hir.

Prou. 7. Hir house is the waie to the graue, which goeth downe to the chambers of death.

The 24. thred.

Of an euill woman.

Pro. 21. and 26. IT is better to dwell in a corner of the house top, than with a contentious woman in a wide house.

21 It is better to dwell in the wildernes, than with a contentious and angrie woman.

19 The contentions of a wife are like a continuall dropping.

27 A continuall dropping in the daie of raine, and a contentious woman are alike.

He that hideth hir, hideth the wind, & she is as the oile in his right hand, that vttereth it selfe.

30 For three thinges the earth is moued: yea, for foure it can not sustaine it selfe:

For a seruant when he reigneth, and a foole when he is filled with meate,

For the hatefull woman, when she is married, and for an handmaid that is heire

heire to hir mistres.

A wise woman buildeth hir house: but the foolish destroieth it with her owne handes. Pro.14.

I haue compassed about, both I and mine hart to knowe and to enquire, and to search wisedome and reason, and to knowe the wickednes of follie, and the foolishnes of madnes Eccle.7.

And I finde more bitter than death the woman whose hart is as nets and snares, and hir hands as bandes: he that is good before God, shall be deliuered from hir, but the sinner shall be taken by hir.

The praise of a vertuous woman you shall finde in the former part, thred. 23. pag. 60.

The 25. thred.

Dehortations from intemperancie, and Drunkennes.

IT is better to go to the house of mourning, thā to the house of feasting. Eccles 7.

The hart of the wise is in the house of mourning: but the hart of fooles is in

the house of mirth.

Pro. 21. He that loueth pastime, shall be a poore man: and he that loueth wine and oile, shall not be rich.

23 Keepe not cõpanie with drunkards, nor with gluttons.

For the drunkard and the glutton shall be poore, and the sleeper shall be clothed with rags.

20 Wine is a mocker, and strong drink is ranging: and whosoeuer is deceaued thereby, is not wise.

31 It is not for Kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drinke wine, nor for princes, strong drinke.

Least he drinke, and forget the decree, and change the iudgement of the children of affliction.

Giue ye strong drinke vnto him that is readie to perish, and wine vnto them that haue griefe of hart.

Let him drinke, that he may forget his pouertie, and remember his miserie no more.

23 To whom is wo? to whome is sorow? to whome is strife? to whom is murmuring? to whom are wounds without cause? and to whom is the rednes of the eies?

Euen

Euen to them that tarie long at the wine, to them that go, and seeke mixt wine. Pro.23.

Looke not vpon the wine when it is red, and when it sheweth his color in the cup, or goeth downe pleasantlie.

In the end thereof it will bite like a serpent, and hurt like a cockatrice.

Thine eies shall looke vpon strange women, and thine hart shall speake leude thinges.

And thou shalt be as one that sleepeth in the mids of the sea, and as he that sleepeth in the top of the mast.

They haue stricken me, shalt thou saie, but I was not sicke: they haue beaten me, but I knewe not, when I awoke: therefore will I seeke it yet stil.

Reade the exhortations vnto Sobrietie or Temperance in the former part, thred. 42. pag. 95.

Vices against the eight *Commandement.*

The 26. thred.

Dehortations from Theft, and Robberie.

Rob not the poore, because he is poore, neither oppresse the afflicted in iudgement.

22 23

21 The robberie of the wicked shall destroie them, for they haue refused to execute iudgement.

24

29 He that is a partner with a theefe, hateth his owne soule: he heareth cursing, and declareth it not.

24

28 He that robbeth his father and mother, and saith it is no transgression, is the companion of a man that destroieth.

24

20 It is a destruction for a man to deuour that which is sanctified, and after the vowes to enquire.

25

30 Two thinges haue I required of thee; denie me them not before I die.

7

Remoue far fro mé vanitie and lies: giue me not pouertie, nor riches: feede me with foode conuenient for me,

8

Least I be full, and denie thee, and saie, Who is the Lorde? or least I be poore, and steale, and take the Name of my God in vaine.

9

The

The 27. thred.

Against deceite, vsurie, and oppression.

17 THe bread of deceit is sweete to a man, but afterward his mouth shal be filled with grauell. Pro. 20.

6 The gathering of treasures by a deceitfull tongue, is vanitie tossed to and fro of them that seeke death. 21

8 He that encreaseth his riches by vsurie or interest, gathereth them for him that will be mercifull vnto the poore. 28

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the bier: but when he is gone apart, he boasteth. 20

31 He that oppresseth the poore, reproueth him that made him, but he honoreth him, that hath mercie on the poore. 14

16 He that oppresseth the poore to encrease himselfe, and giueth vnto the rich shall surelie come to pouertie. 22

The 28. thred.

Against false weightes, and measures.

Pro. 11. FAlse ballances are an abomination vnto the Lorde: but a perfect waight pleaseth him. 1

16 A true waight and balance are of the Lord: all the waights of the bag are his worke. 11

20 Diuerse waights, and diuerse measures, both these are euen abomination vnto the Lorde. 10

Diuerse waights are an abomination vnto the Lorde, and deceitfull balances, are not good. 23

The 29. thred.

What causeth pouertie.

Prou. 5. KEepe thy way far frō an harlot, and come not neere the doore of hir house, 8

Least thou giue thine honor vnto others, and thy yeares to the cruell. 9

Least

10 Leaſt the ſtranger ſhoulde be filled with thy ſtrength, and thy labors be in the houſe of a ſtranger, Pro. 5.

11 And thou mourne at thine ende (when thou haſt conſumed thy fleſh and thy bodie)

12 And ſaie, howe haue I hated inſtruction, and mine hart deſpiſed correction?

13 And haue not obeied the voice of them that taught me, nor inclined mine eare to them that inſtructed me.

26 Becauſe of the whooriſh woman a man is brought to a morſell of bread, and a woman will hunt for the pretious life of man. 6

3 A man that loueth wiſedome, reioiſeth his father: but he that feedeth harlots, waſteth his ſubſtance. 29

20 Keepe not companie with drunkardes, nor with gluttons. 23

21 For the drunkard and the glutton ſhall be poore, and the ſleeper ſhall be clothed with rags.

17 He that loueth paſtime ſhall be a poore man: and he that loueth wine and oile, ſhall not be rich. 21

9 How long wilt thou ſleepe, O ſluggard? when wilt thou ariſe out of thy 6

sleepe?

Pro.24. Yet a little sleepe, a little slumber, a little folding of the handes to sleepe.

6 2 Therefore thy pouertie commeth
24 as one that trauelleth by the waie, and thy necessitie, like an armed man.

19 Slothfulnes causeth to fal a sleepe, & a deceitful person shall be affamished.

20 The slothfull wil not plowe, because of winter: therefore shall he beg in sommer, but haue nothing.

21 The thoughts of the diligent do surelie bring abundance: but whosoeuer is hastie, commeth surelie to pouertie.

13 Pouertie and shame is to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth correction, shall be honored.

The righteous eateth to the contentation of his minde: but the bellie of the wicked shall want.

The 30. thred.

Dehortations from Couetousnes.

Prou. 1

MY sonne, if sinners doe entise thee, consent thou not.

If they saie, Come with vs, we will lie waite

waite for bloud, and lie priuilie for the innocent without a cause:
12 We will swalowe them vp aliue like a graue euen whole, as those that go downe into the pit: Prou. 1.
13 We shall finde all precious riches, and fill our houses with spoile:
14 Cast in thy lot among vs: we wil all haue one purse:
15 My sonne, Walke not thou in the waie with them: refraine thy foote from their path.
16 For their feete runne to euill, and make hast to shed bloud.
17 Certainelie as without a cause the net is spread before the eies of all that hath wings:
18 So they laie waite for bloud, and lie priuilie for their liues,
19 Such are the waies of euerie one that is greedie of gaine: he woulde take away the life of the owners thereof,
4 Trauell not too much to be rich: but 23
cease from thy wisedome.
5 Wilt thou cast thine eies vpon it, which is nothing? For riches taketh hir wings, as an eagle, and flieth into the heauen.

Pro.29. A man with a wicked eie hasteth to 22
riches, and knoweth not, that pouer-
tie shall come vpon him.

A faithful man shal abound in bles- 20
sings, and he that maketh haste to be
rich, shall not be innocent.

11 He that trusteth in his riches, shall 28
fall: but the righteous shal florish as a
leafe,

He that troubleth his owne house, 29
shall inherit the winde, and the foole
shall be seruant to the wise in hart.

15 He that is greedie of gaine, trobleth 27
his owne house: but he that hateth
giftes, shall liue.

11 He that withdraweth the corne, the 26
people will cursse him: but blessing shal
be vpon the head of him that selleth
corne.

28 A Prince destitute of vnderstan- 16
ding, is also a great oppressor; but he
that hateth couetousnes, shal prolong
his daies.

30 There is a generatiō whose teeth are 14
as swords, & their chawes as kniues to
eate vp the afflicted out of the earth,
and the poore from amomg men.

10 The treasures of wickednes profite 2
nothing.

He

17 He that is mercifull rewardeth his owne ſoule: but he that troubleth his owne fleſh, is cruell. Pro.11.
14 There is that ſcattereth, & is more encreaſed: but he that troubleth his owne fleſh, is cruell.
15 The horſeleach hath two daughters which crie, Giue giue. There be three thinges that will not be ſatiſfied: yea, foure that ſaie not, It is inough: 30
16 The graue and the barren wombe, the earth that cannot be ſatiſfied with water, and the fire that ſaith not, It is inough.
9 He that loueth ſiluer, ſhal not be ſatiſfied with ſiluer, and he that loueth riches, ſhall be without the fruite therof: this is alſo vanitie. Eccleſ.5.
8 There is one alone, and there is not a ſeconde, which hath neither ſonne, nor brother, yet is there none end of all his trauell, neither can his eie be ſatiſfied with riches: neither doth he thinke, For whom do I trauell, and defraude my ſoule of pleaſure? This is alſo vanitie, and this is an euill trauel. 4
1 There is an euill, which I ſawe vnder the ſunne, and it is much among men: 6

A man to whome God hath giuen riches and treasures, and honor, and he wanteth nothing for his soule of all that he desireth: but God giueth him not power to eate therof, but a strange man shall eate it vp, this is vanitie, and this is an euill sickenes. 2

If a man beget an hundred children, and liue manie yeares, and the daies of his yeares be multiplied: and his soule be not satisfied with good thinges, and he be not buried, I saie an vntimelie fruite is better than he. 3

For he commeth into vanitie, and goeth into darkenes: and his name shall be couered with darkenes. 4

Also he hath not seene the sunne, nor knowen it: therefore this hath more rest than the other. 5

And if he had liued a thousande yeares twise tolde, and had seene no good, shall not all go to one place? 6

Al the labor of man is for the mouth, yet the soule is not filled. 7

For what hath the wise man more than the foole? what hath the poore that knoweth how to walke before the liuing? 8

The sight of the eie is better than 9

to walke in the luſtes: this alſo is vanitie, and vexation of ſpirit.
11 There is an euill ſickenes that I haue ſeene vnder the ſunne, to wit, riches reſerued to the owners thereof for their euill. Eccl. 5
13 And theſe riches periſh by euil trauel, and he begetteth a ſonne, and in his hand is nothing.
14 As he came forth of his mothers bellie, he ſhall returne naked to go as he came.
15 And this alſo is an euil ſicknes that in all points as he came, ſo ſhall he go, and what profite hath he that he hath traueled for the winde?
16 Alſo all his daies he eateth in darknes with much greeſe, and in his ſorrowe and anger.
17 Reholde then, what I haue ſeene good, that it is comelie to eate, and to drinke, and to take pleaſure in all his labor, wherein he traueled vnder the ſunne, the whole number of the daies of his life, which God giueth him, for his portion.
18 Alſo to euerie man to whome God hath giuen riches and treaſures, and giueth him power to eate thereof, and

to take his part, and to enioie his labor: this is the gift of God.

To this refer the exhortations vnto bountifulnes, or liberalitie in the former part, the 48. thred. pag. 106.

The 31. thred.

Dehortations from Prodigalitie.

Pro. 23. KEepe not companie with drũkards, nor with gluttons. 20

For the drunkarde and the glutton shall be poore, and the sleeper, shall be clothed with rags. 21

21 He that loueth pastime shall be a poore man: and he that loueth wine and oile, shall not be rich. 17

29 A man that loueth wisedome, reioiceth his father: but he that feedeth harlots, wasteth his substance. 3

Eccle. 7. It is better to go to the house of mourning, than to the house of feasting. 4

The thoughts of the wise is in the house 16

house of mourning: but the harts of
fooles is in the house of mirth.

The 32. thred.

Dehortations from sloth, and idlenes.

6 GO to the Pismire, O sluggard, beholde hir waies, and be wise. Prou. 6.

7 For she hauing no guide, nor gouernor nor ruler,

8 Prepareth hir meate in the sommer, & gathereth hir foode in the harueſt.

9 Howe long wilt thou sleepe, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleepe?

10 Yet a little sleepe, a little slumber a litle folding of the handes to sleepe.

11 Therefore thy pouertie commeth as one that trauelleth by the way, and thy neceſſitie like an armed man.

12 The vnthriftie man, and the wicked man walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He maketh a signe with his eies; he signifieth with his feete, he instructeth with his fingers.

14 Leude thinges are in his hart: he imagi-

imagineth euil at all times, and raiseth vp contentions.

Prou.6. Therfore shal his destruction come speedilie: he shall be destroied sodainlie without recouerie. 15

10 A slothful hand maketh poore: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich. 4

19 The slothfull hideth his hande in his bosome, and will not put it to his mouth againe. 24

20 The slothful will not plowe because of winter: therefore shall he beg in sommer, but haue nothing. 4

22 The slothfull man saith, A Lyon is without, I shall be slaine in the streete. 13

26 The slothfull man saith, A Lyon is in the waie, a Lyon is in the streetes. 13

The slothfull man hideth his hande in his bosome, and it greeueth him to put it againe to his mouth. 15

cle.4. The foole foldeth his handes, and eateth vp his owne flesh. 5

10 By slothfulnes the roofe of the house goeth to decaie, and by the idlenes of the handes the house droppeth through. 18

v.26. As the doore turneth vppon his hindges: so doth the slothfull man vpon his bed. 14

The

16 The sluggarde is wiser in his owne conceit, than seuen men that can render a reason. Pro. 26.

25 The desire of the slothfull slaieth him: for his handes refuse to worke. 21

26 He coueteth euermore greedilie, but the righteous giueth, and spareth not.

19 The waie of a slothfull man is as an hedge of thornes: but the waie of the righteous, is plaine. 15

9 He also that is slothfull in his work, is euen the brother of him that is a great waster. 18

26 As vineger is to the teeth, and as smoke to the eies: so is the slothfull to them that sende him. 10

30 I passed by the fielde of the slothfull, and by the vineyarde of the man destitute of vnderstanding: 24

31 And lo, it was all growen ouer with thornes, and nettles had couered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken downe.

32 Then I beheld, and I considered it wel: I looked vpon it, and receiued instruction.

5 He that gathereth in sommer is the sonne of wisedome; but he that sleepeth in haruest, is the sonne of confusion. 10

fusion.

Pro.20. Loue not sleepe, least thou come 13
vnto pouertie: open thine eies, and
thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

Vices against the ninth Commandement.

The 33. thred.

Against the abuse of the Tongue.

10.15 loie commeth to a 23
man by the answere of his mouth, & how
good is a worde in
due season?

13 A man shall eate 3
good thinges by the
fruite of his mouth: but the soule of
the trespassers shall suffer violence.

1 A wicked man diggeth vp euill, and 27
in his lips is like burning fire.

8 A fooles lips come with strife, and 6
his mouth calleth for stripes.

2 The euill man is snared by the wic- 13
kednes of his lips, but the iust shall
come out of aduersitie.

0 The wise in hart will receiue com- 10
mande-

mandements: but the fooliſh in talke, ſhall be beaten.

More hereof, afore thred, 9. pag. 143.

The 34. thred.

Dehortations from periurie, and falſe witnes bearing.

28 BE not a witnes againſt thy neighbor without a cauſe: for wilt thou deceiue with thy lips? Pro. 24

5 A faithfull witnes will not lie: but a falſe recorde will ſpeake lies. 14

25 A faithfull witnes deliuereth ſoules: but a deceiuer ſpeaketh lies.

17 He that ſpeaketh truth, will ſhewe righteouſnes, but a falſe witnes vſeth deceit. 12

18 A man that beareth falſe witnes againſt his neighbor, is like an hammer, and a ſword, and a ſharpe arrowe. 25

16 Theſe ſixe thinges doth the Lorde hate: yea, his ſoule abhorreth ſeauen: 6

17 The hautie eies, a lieng tongue, and the handes that ſhed innocent bloud,

18 An hart that imagineth wicked enterpriſes,

terprises, seete that be swift in running to mischiefe,

Prou. 6. A false witnes that speaketh lies, 19
and him that raiseth vp contentions among brethren.

19 A wicked witnes mocketh a iudge- 28
ment; and the mouth of the wicked swalloweth vp iniquitie.

But iudgements are prepared for 29
the scorners, and stripes for the backe of fooles.

A false witnes shall not be vnpuni- 5
shed, and he that speaketh lies, shall not escape.

A false witnes shall not be vnpuni- 9
shed, and he that speaketh lies, shall perish.

21 A false witnes shall perish. 28

The 35. thred.

Dehortations from lieng.

Prou. 12 THe lieng lips are an 22
abominatiō vnto the Lorde: but they that deale truelie are his delite.

17 Hie talke becom- 7
meth not a foole, much lesse a lieng talke

talke a Prince.

11 That that is to be desired of a man is his goodnes, and a poore man is better than a lier. Pro. 19.

5 A righteous man hateth lieng wordes. 13

7 Two things haue I required of thee: denie me them not before I die: 30

8 Remooue far fro me vanitie and lies: giue me not pouertie, nor riches: feede me with foode conuenient for me.

The 36. thred.

Dehortations from slandering, and backebiting of anie.

18 HE that dissembleth hatred with lieng lips, and he that inuenteth slander, is a foole. Pro. 10.

13 He that goeth about as a slanderer, discouereth a secret: but he that is of a faithfull hart, concealeth a matter. 11

19 He that goeth about as a slanderer, discouereth secretes: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips. 20

24 As the Northwinde driueth awaie the 25

the raine: so dooth an angrie countenance the slandering tongue.

The 37. thred.

Dehortations from Dissimulation, and Flatterie.

Prou. 26 HE that hateth will counterfait with his lips; but in his hart he laieth vp deceit. 24

Though he speake fauorablie, beleeue him not: for there be seauen abominations in his hart. 25

As he that faineth himselfe mad, casteth firebrands, arrowes, and mortall things: 18

So dealeth the deceitfull man with his friend, and saith, Am not I in sport? 19

12 Deceit is in the hart of them that imagine euill. 20

26 A false tongue hateth the afflicted, and a flattering mouth causeth ruine. 28

25 Confidence in an vnfaithfull man in time of trouble, is like a broken tooth, and a sliding foote. 19

29 A man that flattereth his neighbor, spreadeth a net for his steps. 5

27 He that praiseth his friende with a loude 14

loude voice rising earelie in the morning, it shall be counted to him as a curse.

6 The woundes of a louer are faithfull: and the kisses of an enimie are pleasant. Pro.27.

13 He that rebuketh a man shall finde more fauor at the length, than he that flattereth with his tongue. 28

The 38. thred.

Dehortations from vaine glorie, or Boasting.

6 BOast not thy selfe before the King, and stand not in the place of great men. Pro.25.

7 For it is better, that it be saide vnto thee, Come vp hither, than thou to be put lower in the presence of the Prince, whome thine eies haue seene.

9 He that is despised and is his owne seruant, is better than he that boasteth himselfe, and lacketh bread. 12

14 A man that boasteth of false liberalitie, is like cloudes and winde without raine. 25

Eccle. 7. Be thou not iust ouermuch, neither 18
make thy selfe ouerwise: wherefore
shouldest thou be desolate?

Pro. 12. Manie men will boast, euerie one of 9
his owne goodnes, but who can finde
a faithfull man?

The 39. thred.

Dehortations from Babling, or vsing superfluitie of *wordes.*

Pro. 13. HE that keepeth his 3
mouth, keepeth his life:
but he that openeth his
lips, destruction shal be
to him.

10 Wisemen laie vp knowledge: but 14
the mouth of the foole is a present de-
struction.

Eccle. 10 If the serpent byte when he is not 11
charmed: no better is a babler.

The wordes of the mouth of a wise 12
man haue grace: but the lips of a
foole deuoure himselfe.

The beginning of the wordes of his 13
mouth is foolishnes, and the latter
ende of his mouth, is wicked madnes.

For the foole multiplieth wordes, 14
saieng,

saieng, Man knoweth not what shall be, and who can tell him what shall be after him?

27 He that hath knowledge, spareth his wordes, and a man of vnderstanding is of an excellent spirit. Pro. 17

28 Euen a foole (when he holdeth his peace) is counted wise: and he that stoppeth his lips, prudent.

11 A foole poureth out all his minde: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwarde. 29

Looke Silence, thred. 53, pag. 115. in the former part.

The 40. thred.

Dehortations from Scornefulnes.

1
Wise sonne will obeie the instruction of his father: but a scorner will heare no rebuke. Pro. 13.

12 A scorner loueth not him that rebuketh him, neither will he go vnto the wise. 15

25 Smite a scorner, and the foolish wil beware: and reproue the prudent, & he will vnderstand knowledge. 19

Pro.21. When the ſcorner is puniſhed, the 11
fooliſh is wiſe: & when one inſtructeth
the wiſe, he will receiue knowledge.

The 41. thred.

Againſt contempt.

Pro,11. HE that deſpiſeth his 12
neighbor, is deſtitute
of wiſedome: but a
man of vnderſtanding
will keepe ſilence.

14 The ſinner deſpi- 21
ſeth his neighbor: but he that hath
mercie on the poore, is bleſſed.

The 42. thred.

Dehortations from violating the tenth and laſt Com-*mandement.*

Pro. 16. ALL the waies of a man 2
are cleane in his
owne eies: but the
Lord pondereth the
ſpirits.

17 As is the fining pot 3
for ſiluer, and the fornace for golde:
ſo the Lord trieth the harts.

18 The ſpirite of a man will ſuſtaine 14
his infirmitie: but a wounded ſpirite,
who

who can beare it?

15 All the daies of the wicked are euil, but a good conscience is a continuall feast. Pro.15.

3 Commit thy worke vnto the Lorde, and thy thoughts shall be directed. 16

15 My son, if thine hart be wise, mine hart shall reioise, and I also. 23

Looke vnto the 56. thred, in the former part. pag. 120.

The 43. thred.

The punishment of such as transgresse, and violate *the Commandements* of God.

16
E that keepeth the Commandement, keepeth his owne soule: but he that despiseth his waies, shall die. Pro.19.

25 There is a waie that seemeth right vnto a man: but the issue thereof are the waies of death. 16 14

27 He that seeketh good thinges getteth fauor: but he that seeketh euill, it shall come to him. 11

14 The hart that declineth, shall be satiate with his owne waies. 14

Prou. 3. Be not enuious for the wicked man, 31
neither chooſe anie of his waies.

For the frowarde is abomination 32
to the Lorde: but his ſecret is with
the righteous.

The curſe of the Lorde is in the 33
houſe of the wicked: but he bleſſeth
the habitation of the righteous.

With the ſcornefull he ſcorneth: 34
but he giueth grace to the humble.

12 There ſhall none iniquitie come to 21
the iuſt: but the wicked are ful of euil.

The waie of the wicked wil deceiue 26
them.

29 When the wicked are increaſed 16
tranſgreſſion encreaſeth: but the righ-
teous ſhall ſee their fall.

13 Affliction followeth ſinners. 21

21 The wicked ſhall be a ranſome for 18
the iuſt: and the tranſgreſſor for the
righteous.

14 The euil ſhal bow before the good, 19
and the wicked at the gates of the
righteous.

21 Deſtruction ſhall be to the workers 15
of iniquitie.

14 The wicked ſhall be caſt awaie for 32
his malice.

22 He that ſoweth iniquitie ſhall reape 8

affliction, and the rod of his anger shall faile.

6 In the transgression of an euill man is his snare: but the righteous doth sing and reioice. Pro.29.

31 Beholde the righteous shall be recompenced in the earth: how much more the wicked, and the sinner? 11

1 A man that hardeneth his necke when he is rebuked, shall sodeinlie be destroied, and cannot be cured. 29

19 Fret not thy selfe, because of the malicious, neither be enuious at the wicked. 24

20 For there shall be none ende of plagues to the euill man: the light of the wicked shall be put out.

9 Reioice, O yong man, in thy youth, & let thy hart cheere thee in the daies of thy youth: & walke in the waies of thine hart and in the sight of thine eies: but know that for al these things, God will bring thee to iudgement. Eccle.11

10 Therefore take away greefe out of thine hart, and cause euill to depart from thy flesh. 1

19 Be not thou wicked ouermuch, neither be thou foolish: wherefore shouldest thou perish not in thy time? 7

Chap. *The second part* verse

Eccle. 8. Though a sinner doe euill an hundred times, and God prolongeth his daies: yet I knowe that it shall be well with them that feare the Lorde, and doe reuerence before him. 12

But it shall not be well to the wicked, neither shal he prolong his daies; he shall be like a shadowe, because he feareth not God. 13

Reade afore in this part. thred, 2. pag. 125.

The 44. thred.

The reward of well doing, or of the vertuous.

Pro. 22. INcline thine eare, & heare the wordes of the wise, and applie thine hart vnto my knowledge. 17

For it shall be pleasant, if thou keepe them in thy bellie, and if they be directed togither in thy lips. 18

He that despiseth the worde, he shall be destroied; but he that feareth the Commandement, hee shall be rewarded. 13

Affliction followeth sinners, but 21

vnto

vnto the righteous God will recompence good.

7 The memoriall of the iuſt ſhall be bleſſed, but the name of the wicked ſhall rot. Pro. 1

14 Bleſſed is the man which feareth alwaie: but he that hardeneth his hart, ſhall fall into euill. 28

7 He that walketh in his integritie, is iuſt: and bleſſed ſhall his children be after him. 20

18 He that walketh vprightlie, ſhall be ſaued: but he that is frowarde in his waies, ſhall once fall. 28

27 He that ſeeketh good thinges, getteth fauor, but he that ſeeketh euill, it ſhall come to him. 11

9 He that walketh vprightlie, walketh boldlie: but he that peruerteth his waies, ſhall be knowen. Eccle. 1

21 He that followeth after righteouſnes and mercie, ſhall finde life, righteouſnes, and glorie. Pro. 2

18 He that ſoweth righteouſnes, ſhall receiue a ſure rewarde. 11

5 He that keepeth the commandements, ſhall knowe none euill thing. Eccle.

7 Be not wiſe in thine owne eies, but feare the Lorde, and depart from euil. Pron.

Chap.	*The second part*	verse
Prou. 3.	So health shall be vnto thy nauell, and marowe vnto thy bones.	8
26	The excellent that formed al things both rewardeth the foole, and rewardeth the transgressors.	10
16	He that trusteth in the Lorde, he is blessed.	20
22	The rewarde of humilitie, and of the feare of God, is riches, and glorie, and life.	4
Eccles. 12	Let vs heare the ende of all: Feare God, and keepe his commandements: for this is the whole dutie of man.	13
	For God wil bring euerie worke vnto iudgment, with euerie secret thing, whether it be good or euill.	14

Reade the happie state of the godlie in the former part, thred. 9. pag. 31.

Praised be God.

FINIS.

The Thredes of the first part of *Salomons Pearles as they stand* orderlie in this booke.

1 EXhortations vnto the ſtudie of wiſedome, pag. 1.
2 Praiſe and profite of wiſedome, pag 4.
3 Chriſt inuiteth vs vnto knowledge, pag. 9.
4 Puniſhment of the contemners of wiſdom, pag 11.
5 How wiſedome may be attained, pag. 14.
6 Properties of wiſemen, pag. 15.
7 Notes how to know fooles by, pag. 20.
8 Exhortations vnto godlines, pag. 28.
9 The happie ſtate of the godlie, pag. 31.
10 Who be righteous and good men, pag. 37.
11 God will be ſerued principallie with the hart, pag. 40.
12 Exhortations vnto the feare of God, pa. 42
13 Exhortations vnto the loue of God, and man, pag 43.
14 Exhortations to hope in God, pag. 45.
15 Exhortations vnto Humilitie, pag. 46.
16 Exhortations vnto Patience, pag 48.
17 Exhortations vnto Perſeuerance, pag 50.
18 Praiſe of a good tongue, pag. 51.
19 Exhortations vnto praier, pag. 53.
20 The benefites of God towards man, pag 56.
21 Exhortations to preach the benefites of God vnto mankind pag. 57.

¶ Vers

¶ Vertues of the *second Table*, pag. 59.

32 Exhortations vnto married folkes, pag 59.
33 Praise of an honest & vertuous wife, pag. 60.
34 Of children in generall, pag 63.
35 Dutie of parents, pag. 64.
36 Dutie of children, pag. 65.
37 Of Kings, or Magistrates, pag. 67.
38 Dutie of a good Prince, pag. 68.
39 Of Counselers, pa. 71.
40 Dutie of Subiects, pag. 72.
41 What preserueth a common weale, pag. 74.
42 Exhortations vnto Magistrats to iudge the cause of al men rightlie, pag. 76.
43 Of Masters, and Seruants, pag. 79.

¶ Vertues of the *sixt Commandement*, pag. 80.

34 Exhortations vnto euerie man to deale vprightlie, pag. 80.
35 Magistrats must punish malefactors, pa. 83.
36 Of war, pag. 85.
37 Exhortations vnto patience, pag. 86.
38 Exhortations vnto mercie, pag 87.
39 Exhortations vnto Concorde, pag. 89.
40 Exhortations vnto Loue, amitie, & friendship, pag. 91.

¶ Vertues of the *seuenth Commandement*, pag. 93.

41 Exhortations vnto Chastitie, pag. 93.
42 Exhortations vnto Sobrietie, or Temperance, pag. 95.

¶ Ver-

¶ Vertues of the *eight Commande-*ment, pag. 96.

43 What are the true riches. pag. 96.
44 The vanitie of worldlie riches, pag 98.
45 Worldlie riches frō whence, pag. 101.
46 Who in better state, the rich, or the poore, pag. 102.
47 God regardeth the poore, pag. 104.
48 Exhortations vnto Bountifulnes, or Liberalitie, pag. 106.
49 Exhortations vnto good husbandrie, pag. 109.
50 Exhortations vnto Labor, diligence, p. 111.

¶ Vertues of the *ninth Commande-*dement, pag. 114.

51 Of the right vse of the Tongue, pag. 112.
52 Exhortations to speake, and to deale truelie, pag. 114.
53 Exhortations vnto silence, pag. 115.
54 Exhortations vnto Docilitie, pag. 117.
55 Of Eloquence, pag. 119.
56 Exhortations to keepe the Tenth and last Commandement, pag. 120.

The Threds of *the seconde part of* Salomons pearles, pag. 122.

1 Dehortations from wickednes in generall pag. 122.
2 The wretched case of the wicked, pag. 125.
3 A description of the wicked, pag. 130.
4 Dehortations from listening vnto false teachers, pag. 136.
5 Dehortations from con-

contempt of God, and his worde, pag. 137.
6 Dehortations from trusting in any thing besides God alone, pag. 139.
7 Dehortations from Pride, pag. 140.
8 Dehortations from Hypocrisie, pag. 142.
9 Dehortations from abusing the Tongue, pag. 143.

¶ Vices against *the second table*, pag. 145.

10 Dehortations from disobedience vnto Parents, pag. 145.
11 Dehortations from rebellion against Magistrates, pag. 146.
12 Dehortations from oppressing of subiectes, pag. 147.
13 Dehortations from promoting the vnworthie vnto honor, pa. 149.
14 What things cause infamie, and dishonor, pag. 150.

¶ Vices against *the sixt Commandement*, pag. 151.

15 Dehortations from iniuring, or oppressing of any, pag. 151.
16 Dehortations from murder, pag. 152.
17 Dehortations from Anger, pag. 154.
18 Dehortations from strife, contention, and discorde, pag. 155.
19 Dehortations from malice, wrath, and Hatred, pag. 157.
20 Dehortations from Enuie, pag. 158.

¶ Vices against *the seuenth Commandement*, pag. 159.

21 Dehortations from Whoredome, and fornicati-

nication, pag. 159.
12 Dehortations from Adulterie, pag. 161.
13 Dehortations againe from Adulterie, pag. 163.
14 Of an euill woman pag. 166.
15 Dehortations from intemperancie & drunkennes, pag. 167.

¶ Vices against *the eight Commandement.* pag. 169.

16 Dehortations from Theft, and Robberie, pa. 169.
17 Against deceite, Vsurie, and oppression, pag. 171.
18 Against false waightes, and measures, pag. 172.
19 What causeth pouertie, pag. 172.
30 Dehortations from Couetousnes, pag 174.
31 Dehortations from Prodigalitie, pag. 180.
32 Dehortations from sloth, & idlenes, pag. 181.

¶ Vices against *the nynth Commandement,* pag. 184.

33 Against the abuse of the tongue, pag. 184.
34 Dehortations from Periurie, and false witnes bearing, pag. 185.
35 Dehortations from Lieng. pag. 186.
36 Dehortations from slandering, and backebiting of anie, pag. 187.
37 Dehortations from Dissimulation, & Flatterie, pag. 188.
38 Dehortations from vaine glorie, or Boasting, pag. 189.
34 Dehortations from Babling, or vsing superfluitie of words, pag 190
40 Dehortations from Scornefulnes, pag. 191

41 Againſt contempt, pag.192.
42 Dehortations from violating the tenth and laſt Commandement, pag.192.
43 The puniſhment of thoſe which tranſgreſſe and violate the Commandements of God, pag.193.
44 The reward of weldoing, or of the vertuous, pag.196.

FINIS.

Another Table ſhewing euerie *principall point in theſe two partes of* Salomons pearles, according to *the order of the* Alphabet.

A

ABuſe of the tongue, pag. 184.
Adulterie, pag. 161, 163.
Againſt the abuſe of the tongue, 143; contempt, 192; Deceipt, 171; falſe meaſures, 172; oppreſſion, 151; vſurie, 171; falſe waighres, 172.
Amitie, 91.
Anger, 154.

B

Babling, 190.
Backebiting, 187.
Benefites of God muſt be publiſhed abroad, 57.
Benefites of God towards man, 56.
Boaſting, 189.
Bountifulnes, 106.

C

Chaſtitie, 93.

Chil-

Children,63.
Christ inuiteth vs vnto knowledge,9
Common weale howe preserued,74.
Concorde,89.
Constancie,50.
Contemners of wisdom punished,11.
Contempt,192.
Contempt of God and his worde,11,137.
Contention,155.
Couetousnes,174.
Counselers,71.

D

Deceite,171
Dehortations, from abusing the tongue, 143; from Adulterie, 161; from Anger,154; from Babling, 190; from Backbiting, 187; from Boasting, 189; from Contempt of God, and his worde, 137; from contention,155; from Couetousnes, 174; from Discorde,155; from disobedience against Parents, 145; from Dissimulation, 188; from Drunkennes,167; from Enuie, 158; from falsewitnes bearing 185; fro Flatterie,188;from Fornication,159;From Hatred,157;from Hypocrisie, 142; from Idlenes, 181; from iniuring of any,151; from Intemperancie,167;from Lieng 186; from Listening vnto false teachers 136; from malice, 157 from Murther,152; from oppressing of any, 151 from oppressing of subiects,147; from periurie,185;from pride,140 from Prodigalitie, 18 from promoting th vnworthie, 149; fro rebellion against Magistrats,146; from Robberie, 169; from scornfulnes, 191 from slandering, 187;from slou

181; from ſtrife, 155; from Theft, 169 from truſting in any thing but in God alone, 139; frō vaine glorie 189; from whordome 159; from wickednes in general, 122, from wrath, 157.
Deſcription of the wicked, 130.
Diligence, 111.
Diſcorde, 155.
Diſhonor howe gotten, 150.
Diſobedience againſt Parentes, 145.
Diſſimulation, 188.
Docilitie, 117.
Drunkennes, 167.
Dutie of a Prince, 68; of children, 65; of parents, 64; of ſubiects, 72.

E

Eloquence, 119.
Enuie, 158.
Euil woman, 166.
Exhortations, vnto amitie, 91; vnto bountifulnes, 106; vnto Chaſtitie, 93; vnto concord, 89; to deale vprightlie, 80. vnto diligence, 111; vnto Docilitie, 117; vnto the feare of God, 42; vnto friendſhip, 91; vnto godlines, 28; to hope in God, 45; vnto Humilitie, 46; vnto huſbandrie, 109; vnto Labor, 111; vnto Loue, 91; vnto the Loue of God, and man, 43; vnto Magiſtrates, 76; vnto married folkes, 59; vnto mercie, 87; vnto patience, 48, 86; vnto perſeuerance, 50; vnto prayer, 53; to preach the benefites of God vnto mankind, 57; vnto ſilence, 115; vnto Sobrietie, 95; to ſpeake the trueth, 114; vnto the ſtudie of wiſdome, 1; vnto Temperance, 95.

F

Falſe meaſures, 172.
Falſe teachers muſt be ſhun-

ſhunned, 136.
Falſe waightes, 172.
Falſe witnes, 185.
Feare of God, 42.
Flatterie, 188.
Fooles how knowen. 20.
Fornication, 159.
Friendſhip, 91.

G

God his benefites vpon man, 56.
Godlines, 28.
Godlie men in happie ſtate, 31.
God regardeth the poore, 104.
Gods benefites muſt be publiſhed abroad, 57.
God wil be ſerued principally with the hart, 40.
Good huſbandrie, 109.
Good men Who, 37.
A good Prince who, 68.
Good tongue, 51.

H

Happie ſtate of the godlie, 31.
The Hart God wil be ſerued with, 40.
Hatred, 157.
Honeſt women commended, 60.
Honor vnſeemelie for the vnworthie, 149.
Hope in God, 45.
How wiſdome may be attained, 14.
Humilitie, 46.
Huſbandrie, 109.
Hypocriſie, 142.

I

Idlenes, 181.
Infamie, 150.
Iniurie, 86, 151.
Intemperancie, 167.
Iuſtice, 76, 80.

K

Kinges, 67.
Knowledge, 9.

L

Labor, 111.
Liberalitie, 106.
Lieng, 186.

iſtening vnto falſe teachers, 136.
oue, 91.
oue of God, 43.
oue of man, 43.
owlines, 46.

M

agiſtrates, 67.
agiſtrates exhorted, 76.
agiſtrates muſt not be diſobeied, 72, 146.
agiſtrates muſt puniſh malefactors, 83.
alefactors muſt be puniſhed, 83.
alice, 157.
arried folkes exhorted, 59.
aſters, & Seruants. 79.
eaſure falſe, 172.
ercie, 87.
urder 152.

N

otes how to knowe a foole, 20.

O

f children in general, 63.
Of Counſelers, 71.
Of eloquence, 119.
Of Kings, or Magiſtrats, 67.
Of Maiſters and ſeruants, 79.
Of the right vſe of the tongue, 112.
Of war, 85.
Oppreſſion, 151.
Oppreſſion of ſubiects, 147.

P

Parents, 64.
Parents are to be obeied, 65, 145.
Patience, 48, 86.
Periurie, 185.
Perſeuerance, 50.
The poore God regardeth, 104.
Pouertie, 102.
Pouertie what cauſeth, 172.
Praier, 53.
Praiſe of a good tongue, 51.
Praiſe of an honeſt woman, 60.

Praise of wisedome, 4.
Preaching, 57.
Preseruation of a Common weale, 74.
Pride, 140.
Princes dutie, 68.
Prodigalitie, 180.
Profite of wisedome, 4.
Promotion, 149.
Properties of wise men, 15.
Punishment of malefactors, 83.
Punishment of the contemners of wisdome, 11.
Punishment of the trāsgressors of Gods cō. mandements, 193.

R

Rebellion, 146.
Regarde of the poore, 104.
Rewarde of well doing 196.
Riches, 96.
Richmen, 102.
Riches worldlie, 98.
Riches worldlie from whence, 101.
Righteous men who, 3.
Right vse of the tongue 112.
Robberie, 169.

S

Scornefulnes, 191.
Seruants, 79.
Seruice of God, 40.
Silence, 115.
Slander, 187.
Sloth, 181.
Sobrietie, 95.
Speech, 114.
State of the godlie, 3
State of the rich, and poore, 102.
State of the wicked, 12
Strife, 155.
Studie of wisedome, 1
Subiects, 72.
Subiects must not be oppressed, 147.
Superfluitie of worde 190.

T

Temperance, 95.
Theft, 169.
Tongue, 51.
Tongue how to be vse rightlie, 112, 143.

Truſt in God, 45, 139.
Truth in ſpeach, and dealing, 114.

V

Vaineglorie, 189.
Vanitie of worldlie riches, 98.
Vngratefulnes, 56.
Vprightnes in dealing, 114.
Vſe of the tongue, 51, 112.
Vſurie, 171.

W

Waightes, 172.
War, 85.
What are the true riches, 96.
What cauſeth pouerty, 172.
What preſerueth a Cõmon weale, 74.
What thinges cauſe infamie, and diſhonor, 150.
Who be righteous and good men, 37.
Who in better ſtate the rich, or the poore, 102.
Whoredome, 159.
Wicked, 83, 123.
Wicked deſcribed, 130.
Wiſedome, 1, 9, 15.
Wiſedome bringeth ſingular profit, 4.
Wiſedome contemned bringeth manie plagues, 11.
Wiſedome how attained, 14.
Wiſedome praiſed, 4, 9.
Wiſemen and their properties, 15.
Women naughtie, 166.
Women praiſed, 60.
Word of God muſt not be cõtemned, 11, 137.
Worldlie riches from whence, 101.
Worldlie riches vaine, 98.
Wrath, 157.
Wretched caſe of the wicked, 125.

FINIS.

Imprinted at London by
Henrie Middleton,
Anno Domini,
1587.

Cum priuilegio Regiæ Maiestatis.

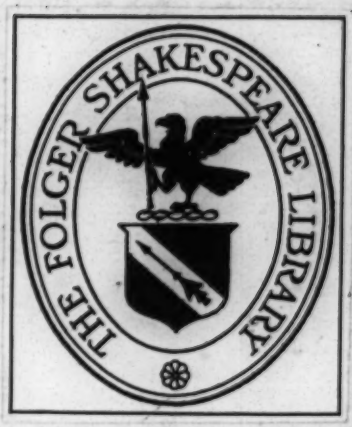
C 121

STC 21236 A Golden
Chaine, 1587

Before it was rebacked (by Ro: Lunow) this book was in contemporary calf, sound but for the sewing. With it was STC 14013.2, now bound uniformly with this. While it was in sheets, I collated it as follows:

^{12}(–A1:12) B-C^{12} D^{12}(–D1:12) ^{12} F^{12}(–F12) G^{12} H^{12}(–H1) ^{12} K^{12}(–K12) L^{12} M^{12}(–M1) ^{12}(–N12) O^{12} P^{12}(–P1:12 Q-T^{12}.

All pairs of leaves present were conjugate.

19 Jly 67

ca 276
21236